

3rd eye tribe

THE REVOLUTION WILL NOT BE TELEVISED

The Occupy protests throughout Western countries and the mass demonstrations in Turkey and Brazil are remarkable for one reason - they are not directed at dictators but at how democratic nations are being governed.

**DEMOCRACY ITSELF HAS BEEN CALLED INTO QUESTION.
THE PROBLEM IS THE MOST ANCIENT OF ALL PROBLEMS:
IT HAS BEEN PRESSED INTO THE SERVICE OF THE ELITES.**

Democracy isn't about helping the people to have better lives. Instead, it does what all oppressive systems have done throughout history - it enables the elites to acquire more and more wealth and power.

Democracy, with its mantra of "one person, one vote" implies equality and respect between all citizens. But if you look at any democratic nation in practice you will see a super rich elite running everything and a great mass of nobodies being fed "bread and circuses" to sedate them and prevent them from seeing what's really going on.

The super rich citizens of today's democracies are wealthier than monarchs, nobles and oligarchs were at any time in history. If democracy, in favoring the cause of rich men, has surpassed systems explicitly devoted to the interests of the rich, how can the conclusion be avoided that democracy is in fact plutocracy - rule by the rich?

In democracies, the rich have pulled off a staggering trick. They have trumpeted the importance of the democratic vote, which supposedly empowers ordinary people, while at the same time rendering this vote impotent and meaningless.

All democracies work in conjunction with capitalism, which is controlled by "the market", which in turn is controlled and rigged by bankers, corporations, stock traders and the super rich.

NO DEMOCRATIC VOTE IS EVER APPLIED TO THE MARKET AND ITS CONTROLLERS.

NO MARKET PARTICIPANT IS EVER ELECTED BY THE PEOPLE OR IS IN ANY WAY ACCOUNTABLE TO THE PEOPLE.

In a "capitalist democracy", which half of that description actually wields the power - the capitalist or democratic part? The answer is painfully obvious.

Capitalist democracies are fundamentally and quintessentially capitalist systems designed to serve the capitalist elite (which is why the rich keep getting richer and the poor poorer), and the "democracy" part is the sop provided to the common herd to deceive them into thinking they have the power to change who governs them.

No matter how often the sheeple vote, they will never change who actually rules them - the unelected, unaccountable rich elite. The elite are never up for election.

Capitalist democracy is the supreme con trick, the most ingenious hustle of all time.

It has produced the perfect "false consciousness". The masses think they have power through the ballot box - and the elite continually reinforce this rhetoric with their mantra of "freedom and democracy" (note how "freedom" and "capitalism" are subtly equated as the inevitable companion of democracy) - but in fact the masses have no power at all.

We are ruled by rich cartels and the market they control that dictates our economic circumstances. Those in charge of the economy are the real rulers of capitalist democracies, not the democratically elected politicians who have no control over the market (and were never intended to have any).

Once you have grasped that democracy is all smoke and mirrors, concealing what's really going on, you understand that it must be overthrown.

IF THE PEOPLE ARE EVER TO BE IN CHARGE, THEY MUST CONTROL THE ECONOMY.

Imagine a world in which all senior bankers, CEOs, traders and super rich entrepreneurs are civil servants, or directly elected and publicly accountable public officials. Our world would be transformed overnight. For the first time ever, the people would be genuinely in charge.

**THIS IS THE REVOLUTION OF THE SECOND ENLIGHTENMENT.
THE FIRST ENLIGHTENMENT ERODED THE POWER OF POPES, PRIESTS,
MONARCHS AND NOBLES.**

THE SECOND ENLIGHTENMENT WILL DESTROY THE POWER OF THE PRIVATE ELITES AND THE RELIGIOUS AND MEDIA PROPAGANDA THEY HAVE USED TO CONSTRUCT A FALSE CONSCIOUSNESS IN THE MINDS OF THE PEOPLE.

JOIN THE ENLIGHTENMENT WAR, THE REVOLUTION THAT WILL DECIDE HUMANITY'S FUTURE

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/HyperHumanity\(2885347\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/HyperHumanity(2885347).htm)

01.11.2014



The Problem - Democracy

Democracy is supposed to give the regular citizens the power as they elect the politicians. But when you don't choose who you select from do you really have the power? Corporations fund political campaigns and ensure the politicians they are funding have their best interests at heart. The two presidential candidates in the end are essentially the same person. Or should we say, the same puppet?

Not only that, but we are always split down the middle between republicans and democrats. Is there not a set of ideals we can all agree upon? As long as the people are divided, they have no real power. If we want to make real change we need to all agree on the best course of action to take moving forward. That is exactly what this site is designed for. What is the perfect political system? Is there even such thing? Is it democracy? Is this as good as it gets?

If we want change, we must know exactly what that change will look like or we will never move forward.

Who has all the power in the world?
The People?

The elected representatives of the People?
Or is it the banks, corporations, dynastic families, and the super rich?
Answer? - FOLLOW THE MONEY.

The flow of money is the flow of power. Dollars are the amoral units of power and are overwhelmingly held by the amoral (or indeed immoral) super rich. The closer you are to the money flow, the more you can divert into your own pockets, hence the incredible wealth of bankers. The further you are from the flow, the poorer you are. The public good, merit, morality, fairness, justice and rationality play no part at all in the money flow.

The more dollars you have, the more powerful you are. The fewer you have, the more you become invisible. No one sees you and no one listens to you. You are "power deficient", hence irrelevant. Money is a "proximity phenomenon" - the closer you are to its source, to its flow, the better. So, the rich ENSURE they are in closest proximity,

while the ordinary people find themselves very far away. Those who are furthest of all from the money require State handouts, charity, or must beg. They are held in almost universal contempt, yet their central problem is nothing but being too far from the money flow. The rich control who gets near the money. You are permitted to come close only if you're a member of their privileged cartel. The whole system is rigged against you.

The market constitutes an unelected, unaccountable, extra-political entity that nevertheless dominates the political space and can bring down presidents, prime ministers and entire national economies. It can provoke global economic crises and yet governments have ZERO control over it. Don't you find that somewhat odd? How can anyone talk of the people being in charge of the political process if the market dictates government policy? Free markets and democracy are INCOMPATIBLE. You cannot have a democracy if you have a market-controlled economy external to the political process and unaccountable to the electorate.

Democracy likes to trumpet the fact that you can remove unpopular politicians and governments, implying that you get the government you choose, yet there is no mechanism whatsoever for removing the controllers of the marketplace, the people who run free market capitalism hence the people who actually run democracy. If you can't remove them then you have no power at all and you are at their mercy.

The rich aren't stupid. They gave people democracy because they knew it changed nothing. The market retains all of the real power and THEY are the market.

IF THE RICH CAN'T BE REMOVED FROM THE MARKET FOR CORRUPTION, GREED, THE PURSUIT OF NAKED SELF-INTEREST, AND ACTIVELY ACTING AGAINST THE PUBLIC GOOD THEN THE PEOPLE HAVE NO POWER. DEMOCRACY IS A SHAM

The truth is that the market and its controllers are beyond the reach of the electorate while completely controlling the fate of the electorate. They are outside democracy and yet they run the democratic system. Is that not genius? The legions of dumbed down,

manipulated and brainwashed masses that will fight to the death for democracy haven't noticed that their political system is a farce and gives them no power at all. Democracy is simply a disguised plutocracy - rule by the rich - operating via the "sacrosanct", unregulated market where the rich hold all of the cards and the poor have no say.

What is the single most important fact for you to grasp about the world? It is that whoever controls the money controls everything else. Therefore a political system such as democracy that gives people the vote but gives them no money and no say over the private individuals, private banks and private corporations that control the money is never anything but the illusion of surrendering power to the people. The ancient controlling elites remain the same as ever. As an act of psychological genius, they gave the people the pretence of power while they maintained iron control of actual power. The only reason they agreed to democracy was because they saw how it would deliver up a servile, compliant, docile population who would delude themselves that they were "free" and in charge, hence would never revolt.

If you want a new world with the people in charge then hear this - democracy must be destroyed and the people must take control of the money. Any other suggestions are bullshit and a supreme waste of time. Without control of the money, the people have nothing and are permanently powerless. The formula for true freedom? - Follow the money and seize control of it. There shouldn't be a single private bank run by private individuals serving their own agendas on this planet. Once you realize that, the way forward is simplicity itself, but the elites will of course do all in their power to make you dance to their old tunes and reject any new system of authentic people power.

The entire debate about economics, politics and freedom is reducible to just a single question - who should control the money; the people or a small group of exceptionally rich private individuals unaccountable to the people yet controlling the people? Everything else is propaganda. So, whose side are you on? It's time to choose.

"It's better to die on your feet than live on your knees."

- Emiliano Zapata

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/How-to-Become-God\(720120\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/How-to-Become-God(720120).htm)

* * * * *

There is only one conspiracy in the world that can be factually demonstrated to the general public: namely, that in the last three decades there has been an enormous transfer of wealth from the ordinary people to a tiny group of super rich families. All of the laws of the world are now configured to allow a small global elite to dictate to every government on earth. The elite have been attempting to secure this end for a very long time. The aim of the elite is simple: to ensure that they and theirs have overwhelming advantages over everyone else. The system they advocate is called Privilege. It is a system where money rules. Money buys you a better home, a better living environment, a better education, a better social network, a more lucrative career and secures you more influence, more power and more respect.

Thus a system of privilege is explicitly designed to ensure the permanent success of the privileged. It's a self-serving machine. Anyone who is not part of that system must fight against it or become a second-class citizen in a two-tier society.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Sex-for-Salvation-II\(2395055\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Sex-for-Salvation-II(2395055).htm)

* * * * *

The elite have got the masses exactly where they want them. They gave them bread and circuses and the masses couldn't get enough. The elite turned the masses into such willing slaves that they manufactured their own manacles and chains and put them on without anyone even asking.

People are glued to their TVs to watch American Idol, or ceaselessly updating their Facebook status or tweeting endlessly into the cyber vacuum, or unable to drag themselves away from their game console. The world-historic figures, the men and women of destiny, aren't waiting. They're out doing things, being active, making things happen.

Do you want to know the secret of the dizzying increase in the earnings of CEOs, company directors, lawyers, doctors and other "professionals"?

They use something called "benchmarking". Every employer wants the most talented employees, so, to make sure they're getting their share of the best, they promise to pay salaries in the upper quartile.

How do you know what the upper quartile salary is? Well, you find out all the salaries being paid by your competitors. You then set your salary levels accordingly, but of course all of your competitors are doing exactly the same thing. Now, if virtually every company is promising to deliver an upper quartile salary, one thing is sure to happen - salaries will go up and up ceaselessly across the board (or until the companies go out of business!). What constitutes the upper quartile salary is forever being revised upwards (NEVER downwards). No company ever starts using anti-benchmarking: "Come and work for us for a lot less than you could get with one of our competitors!" That's never going to work, is it?

What is critical with benchmarking is that it has no connection at all with performance related pay. Imagine that all companies paid all senior staff exactly the same salary and anything above that level had to be earned by demonstrable superior performance over the competition. Then only the very best would be in the upper quartile of earnings. The upper quartile would be established via competitive PERFORMANCE i.e. it would be merit-based.

With benchmarking, the upper quartile is not determined by performance but simply by what everyone else is willing to pay. A company performing badly may be paying the best salaries in the business thanks to benchmarking.

So how does the company improve its performance? Well, if it fires all of its current underachieving senior staff, you can be sure that their replacements will be even higher paid. So, even before they've started, they have imposed an even higher cost base on their company and made it even harder to be profitable. What happens if the new bunch are as bad as the previous bunch? The company will

either fail or be bought by a competitor, but at no stage in the process will poor performance ever result in a lower benchmark salary.

Benchmarking is the world's only perpetual motion machine, and it's always going up... Defying gravity.

Every company is trapped into paying its elite employees more and more. No company ever offers less. And if performance isn't too good, the only way for a company to remain profitable is to tackle its cost base. What does that mean? - it means paying the non-elite staff less!

Just as there is relentless pressure to pay the elite more, there is relentless pressure to pay the employees less. The lower down the importance scale you are, the more downward pressure is exerted on your earnings. If you can be easily replaced, you have no bargaining power at all and have to take what you're given.

So, the world falls into this pattern: to he who has much, even more is given; to he who has little, even less is given.

You can thank benchmarking for this. It has only one effect. It creates a super rich elite and a mass of extremely poor people. Benchmarking has no connection with merit and performance; merely with a network of "professionals" all agreeing (to their mutual benefit) to pay each other more.

This is a classic example of a conspiracy of like-minded people from similar backgrounds all working together to ensure a better life for themselves and a worse life for everyone else. Note that the conspiracy doesn't need to involve all of the conspirators sitting down in a large room and actively agreeing what has to be done. Rather, the conspiracy unfolds entirely organically. A concept is introduced (benchmarking) and all of the elite instantly recognize the implications of the concept, so they all instantly adopt it.

Most of the Old World Order's conspiracy against the world operates at this level. All innovations that manifestly enrich the elite are rapidly adopted; all innovations that reduce the power and wealth of the elite are resisted to the most extreme degree with enormous lobbying efforts (and bribery and corruption). What is the inevitable

consequence of adopting pro-OWO policies and resisting anti-OWO policies? - the OWO get richer and richer, and more and more powerful.

That's the world we live in. No one in any position of influence in power is doing anything at all to rein back the elite.

Note how cunning the elite are. They don't want to be judged on performance because that is highly variable from year to year. Benchmarking, on the other hand, is ever reliable and always going up. While many workers in the current financial crisis have had to endure pay freezes or even cuts, the salaries of the elite have, unbelievably, continued to rise.

It doesn't matter whether the economy is going down or up, what is for sure is that the salaries of the elite are always going up, always defying the natural law of regression to the mean.

The elite always claim to work hard and hence deserve enormous rewards. Yet the hardest-working people on earth are invariably scientists, mathematicians, philosophers, writers, and artists - many of whom are paid a pittance in relation to the elite. Whereas some people are motivated to work hard purely by greed and lust for power (the elite), genuine hard workers are motivated by love alone. Few people could ever have been harder working than Nietzsche, yet he had the most modest of livings. He said, "Rare men would rather perish than work without delight in their labour."

Nietzschean delight is the key to a healthy, productive world. Love, not greed, should motivate effort. Greed should, as far as possible, be declared anathema and as many obstacles as possible should be placed in the paths of the greedy elite.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

Now that's a conspiracy you can focus on. Why not focus on benchmarking rather than concentration camps and chemtrails?

That's how you make a difference.
You focus on the things that matter.
The rich do everything in their power to increase their power.

Greed is rewarded over talent.
And that needs to change.

* * * * *

Who are the Masters?
They are the Gangsters
They are the bankers
The ones who tax us

.....
The Masses; they are us
The sheep
The people
Divided in classes

.....
The Masses ask if
The Most High is on his way here
I'm trying to stay clear
My mind is my modern day Spear
--Nas



The Solution - Meritocracy

Consider these two questions:

1) Is it rational for a political process to elect "leaders" who have no actual power because all of the real power resides with external super rich individuals, banks and corporations that can use their wealth and power to buy the political system and enforce their will? Can anyone deny that banks, corporations and the super rich tell Presidents what to do? If the President is the embodiment of the will of the people, it means that unelected and unaccountable banks, corporations and super rich individuals are telling the people what to do. That's what democracy has delivered: a system in which the people get to choose a powerless figurehead who simply does what the non-elected elite decide. Therefore democracy must be abolished. No political system supposedly operating in the interest of all the people can be subject to external influence by groups and individuals that have no interest at all in the well-being of the people. Is Wall Street on the side of Main Street? You'd need to be insane to think so. Who shapes government policy - Wall Street or Main Street? Is there any question? Which institution has its fingers in every pie all across the world? - the Zionist-Masonic Leviathan of Goldman Sachs. Goldman Sachs runs the world. Haven't you realised that yet? Solution? - CLOSE DOWN GOLDMAN SACHS AND BAN ALL OF ITS OFFICIALS FROM SERVING IN GOVERNMENT. Simple!

2) Is it rational for dynastic families - such as the Rothschilds - to be able to use their incredible wealth and power to dictate the shape of the world generation after generation, and always in their own favor? Why should a rich family of today be allowed to determine the fortunes and prospects of the families of the future? How do you prevent a rich and powerful family from arranging the future to suit itself i.e. to guarantee its descendants a luxury life regardless of merit? You can stop the super rich controlling the future once and for all by introducing 100% inheritance tax. This automatically means the end of dynastic family rule. It means the end of privilege and the rise of equal opportunities and a world of merit.

This is a real political movement with actual solutions for the ills of the

world. Don't protest mindlessly against the ruling regime. REPLACE THEM. Meritocratic social capitalism will inevitably replace democratic free-market capitalism. Meritocratic social capitalism is the dialectical successor of democratic free-market capitalism. The Old World Order has had its day. It has hit the dialectical buffers. Now it's time for the New World Order based on merit, social justice and equal opportunities.

Meritocracy is about turning politics into science, about applying the scientific method to create better and better answers to all social, psychological and political problems. The rich despise science because most of them are hopeless scientifically. Science is the subject of true merit because no one can bullshit their way through science, and privileged connections won't take you far unless you actually know what you're talking about. A technocratic society run by scientists, mathematicians, technologists and engineers is a disaster for the elite.

Meritocracy is about taking explicit measures to ensure that no individual, family or group is allowed to acquire disproportionate wealth, power and influence. Capitalism, on the other hand, is a "winner-takes-all" ideology. The whole purpose of capitalism is to ensure that a tiny elite controls the means of production and takes almost all of the "surplus value" (i.e. profit) for themselves. The vast bulk of the surplus value of the global economy resides in the hands of a privileged elite who will do anything to hang on to it. They do not act in your interests; only in their own. We have no problem with people who work hard and have good ideas achieving considerable prosperity - but we do object to that wealth becoming excessive. Does anyone on earth need more than, say, one million dollars a year (after tax) to be considered extremely well rewarded for their efforts? That's 20 times the average American salary. So why is anyone on earth paid more than that? The vast bulk of the surplus value in the world should be reinvested in the people of the world, to raise up the whole of humanity, not to allow the Elite to each have twenty luxury mansions, three yachts, one hundred super cars, million-dollar parties, and whatever else they deem fit to lavish on themselves as they wallow in infinite narcissism.

Just as it would be insane to entrust the defense of a nation to private armies with their own agendas (they would start wars to boost their share price!), it's insane to entrust the economic defense and stability of a nation to private banks and corporations with their own agendas that have nothing to do with the welfare of the State and the people. That's why the infrastructure of the State must be socialist (for the people) rather than capitalist (for private individuals).

We are not communists. We are rational capitalists who appreciate the strengths and weaknesses of both capitalism and socialism and see how they can be integrated in a natural and highly productive way. This is an economic evolution, not revolution.

There will be no more vast multinational corporations that blackmail governments: all corporations and companies will be small or medium sized; they will be bespoke and integrated with their communities and nations, working in harmony with the State to bring prosperity to all of the people.

There will be no more casino banking, banks that are "too big to fail", hedge funds, "shorting", and speculative financial derivatives instruments. There will be no more psychopathic spivs and speculators driving the economy into the ground in pursuit of higher profits and bonuses for themselves. We will thus bring to an end the insane cycles of boom and bust that characterize free-market capitalism and which devastate the lives of so many innocent victims.

We will replace the "testosterone" modus operandi of free-market capitalism with the "estrogen" of social capitalism i.e. women rather than aggressive young men will become far more prominent. We will seed society with metaphorical "oxytocin" - the Moral Molecule - that increases bonding, harmony and community. At the moment we have a testosterone society given over to selfishness, self-interest and ruthless competition between families and individuals as they all fight to be top dog.

Testosterone has had a good run for its money. Now it's time for an estrogen and oxytocin society without boom and bust, without aggression, without savage, destructive competition.

You want a new society, a new economy? - meritocratic social

capitalism delivers everything you want. It ends boom and bust. It ends the rule of elite, dynastic families of extreme privilege who rig the game of life in their own favor. Everyone, regardless of sex, race, sexual orientation or background gets an equal opportunity.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-New-World-Order\(2306375\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-New-World-Order(2306375).htm)

18.01.2014



The Illuminati

Conspiracy theories are a colossal waste of time. Advocates of these theories claim to have it all figured out. They offer an explanation for everything and neatly wrap it up like some sort of sick twisted fairy tale. They even give us a name for the villain. Search the term "New World Order" on Google or Youtube and you will be flooded with nonsense. Conspiracy theorists claim to know every move this group has planned and their ultimate goal in the end is to create a totalitarian one-world government.

Initially, the idea itself may not seem too farfetched. The problem is that while the conspiracy theorists claim to be one step ahead of the evil group they call the New World Order they have failed to realize that this is nothing new. In fact, it would be much more accurate to refer to them as the Old World Order, so that is what we will do from here on out.

The Old World Order has been in place for centuries now and they don't need to create a one-world government because they are perfectly fine with the current situation. Far too many people still buy the OWO's propaganda. Obama represents the ability of the OWO to keep reinventing themselves and keep duping the people. By the end of Obama's time in office none of the power of the OWO will have been surrendered. The reverse will be true. And this will continue as long as we are busy arguing amongst ourselves over things like whether 9/11 was an inside job or the trivial political topics that show up in mainstream debates that never address the underlying problem. These things only distract us from the real issue. The OWO uses the concept of "divide and conquer" and they have been extremely successful in doing so.

One of the biggest misconceptions concerns a group referred to as the Illuminati. The Illuminati are linked to hidden messages and symbols in pop-culture, architecture, and even the American dollar bill. They were first vilified by conspiracy theorists and have recently been mentioned in many songs from rap artists like Jay-Z, Kanye West, and Kendrick Lamar. This has only furthered the negative attention to the point where almost everyone has heard of them. But most people don't really know who they are or what they represent.

The Illuminati consists of a group of Gnostics (spiritually enlightened individuals) seeking an enlightened society. Its origins can be traced back to 500 BC when Pythagoras formed mystery schools in order to share esoteric knowledge with those who could see past the lies of their culture. In the beginning they were viewed as heretics because they spoke out against the powerful Catholic Church. The word heretic is used to describe a nonconformist or free-thinker. It had negative connotations in earlier times because it referred to those who spoke out against the widely held Catholic belief system and the authority of the Catholic Church.

Today, many conspiracy theorists and others believe they are working behind the curtains looking to control the world and minds of the general population. The truth is the Illuminati have always stood for freedom of the people from power structures and controlling religions. This site aims to clear up misconceptions and share some of their teachings.

One reason they are accused of conspiring against the public is because they have close ties to Freemasonry. In fact, the Illuminati created Freemasonry as an extension because the standards were too high for many to join the Illuminati. Freemasonry was added, and only revealed portions of the knowledge held by members of the Illuminati. The reason the standards were so high to be accepted into the Illuminati was because they were concerned that their secrets could get into the wrong hands.

Their concerns proved warranted because Freemasonry eventually succumbed to the temptations offered by money, power, and status. Today, it IS acting behind the curtains and is responsible for many of the negative actions credited to the Illuminati.

If you're still hesitant to believe secret societies exist, do a little research. They are no longer secret, in fact members of Freemasonry are publicly documented and there is plenty of reliable information available on the Internet. Wikipedia is a good start if you're curious. It's a combination of secret societies like these, and the selfish self-interest of the rich dynastic families that have created the world we see today. You can also visit the following links from the AC website for more info on the Illuminati.

- 1) **Myths and misconceptions**
- 2) **An interview with senior member of the Illuminati**
- 3) **Q&A list addressing myths surrounding the Illuminati's most notorious Grand Master - Adam Weishaupt**
- 4) **The truth about the Jesuits and the Illuminati**
- 5) **Structure of the Illuminati**
- 6) **History of the Illuminati**

* * * * *

These ideas come directly from three members of the Illuminati. These individuals wanted no recognition, and spent over four years disseminating the info through their website armageddonconspiracy.co.uk which was named after one of the many books created by Illuminati members. One of the tasks for Illuminati progressing through the degrees includes creating a fictional novel. That is where the books come from. They were published under a fictional name (Mike Hockney) and can be found on sites like Amazon, many of them are interesting reads.

The Illuminati consists of ten degrees, the last three being mystery degrees only shared with the most meritorious members. The Armageddon conspiracy site was a massive project undertaken by a few members to share all the contents of the first seven degrees online with anyone who was willing to take the time to read the website.

I have since gone through the four years of work and over 2 million words that were presented and decided to present it in a condensed form in order to attract a wider audience. What this site will offer is a much smaller version of the original website. No one has ever been able to communicate spiritual truths in a way that you will see the information here using science, mathematics, and philosophy to intricately describe every detail of life. They have offered the grand

unified theory that has been part of their teachings for centuries and which scientists are still attempting to discover to this day.

The Illuminati has offered the only evolving political system that incorporates science, math, psychology, spirituality, and philosophy. What is even more important than the specifics is the goal of the system. The current system seeks to make everyone a number rather than a name. It wants the members of society to be perfect consumers. We need a system that is dedicated to more than just consumption. We need a system that is dedicated to ensuring each member of society has as much freedom as possible and which is dedicated to ensuring everyone is able to reach their full potential.

So above all else, this is a place where ideas will be presented for people to build a blueprint for a new society. It should provide a spark for the movement and a common ground for anyone who thinks the time for change is now.

The site will be updated on a weekly basis, adding a new page/chapter each time until all the information has been shared.

* * * * *

The Dialectical

The Illuminati is an ancient secret society that seeks to bring about a New World Order based on the principle that everyone can become God. The Illuminati's radical vision is of a new humanity releasing its inner divinity - for we are a divine race, not a slave population created by a bearded man in the sky who we must all bow to and worship.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/How-to-Become-God\(720120\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/How-to-Become-God(720120).htm)

The Illuminati have appeared at various great epochs in history. Nowhere has their influence been more felt than in the greatest liberating event in human history - the French Revolution, led by two of the towering heroes of the Illuminati: Robespierre and Saint-Just. The French Revolution was the culmination of the Enlightenment which was all about casting down false Gods and false tyrant kings and ushering in a new Age of Reason. Tragically, both the Revolution and the Enlightenment ultimately failed. The world is still ruled by the forces of Endarkenment. The Devil religions still have billions of followers and the tyrant kings have been replaced by super rich capitalists, a few thousand of whom "own" close to half the world and have more power than the kings ever had.

It's time for the *Second Enlightenment*. It's time for global Illumination. It's time for the advent of the Coming Race - the HyperHumans who will construct a Community of Gods on Earth, a Society of the Divine.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Coming-Race\(2787322\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Coming-Race(2787322).htm)

* * * * *

Illuminism is based on dialectical thinking, so it's crucial for those who seek to understand the religion of the Illuminati to first understand the nature of dialectics. Dialectical logic - based on the synthesis of opposites and the resolution of contradictions - is usually contrasted with Aristotelian logic, which is analytical rather than synthetic, and is based on highlighting and emphasizing contradictions. Dialectical logic is like a mix between the logic of the East and the logic of the

west. While the West is obsessed with "either or" logic, the East always understood the balance in opposites.

Aristotelian logic, the bedrock of Western thinking, lends itself to reductive, analytical thinking - in breaking everything down, and separating it from everything else. But this is an illusion. The universe, as Eastern thinking has always emphasized, is an interconnected whole. The type of logic that best deals with "becoming" rather than "being" is dialectical logic.

The Illuminist Heraclitus is known as the father of dialectical thinking. His type of thinking reached its apex in the philosophy of another great Illuminist, Hegel. Dialectical thinking is all about synthesis, about unifying opposites. The key idea of Hegelian dialectics is that everything contains a fundamental inner, implicit contradiction that will lead to the contradiction eventually being explicitly expressed.

Thus when it is raining, the implicit contradiction that it will stop raining is already starting to manifest itself, and, in due course, the rain will indeed stop. There will be a time during the transition between raining and not raining when the distinction between the two states cannot be clearly drawn. Aristotelian logic emphasizes the separate phases of the process, while dialectical logic emphasizes the interconnectedness of the apparent contradictions - they are part of an ongoing process of becoming rather than separate types of being.

So, those people who are obsessed with "contradiction", those who think they're clever when they identify contradictions and try to use them as weapons in some sort of logical battle, merely demonstrate that they are locked into one type of reductive thinking and fail to understand the big picture. People who can't see beyond Aristotelian logic will never understand Illuminism. In the world of dialectics - of becoming - none of Russell's three laws of thought truly apply. They are black and white limits whereas "becoming" is concerned with shades of grey.

There is a famous problem of logic known as the Heap Paradox. It concerns removing grains of sand from a heap. The issue is at what

point will the heap no longer be a heap? How will Aristotelian logic help you to solve that?

"Fuzzy logic" abandons the binary opposition of true and false and instead introduces new categories such as "very true", "fairly true", "reasonably false", "completely false" etc. It is far more nuanced, introducing shades of grey where only black and white existed before.

Quantum Logic introduces a new form of logic based on Quantum Mechanics where a "superposition of states" applies. Quantum particles can be in two or more places at once; they can be in two or more states, no matter how contradictory. So much for Aristotelian logic.

If you want to understand life, you have to be able to use different types of logic; whatever is most appropriate to the situation. If "contradiction" is the only tool in your box, you will get nowhere.

A final aspect of dialectical thinking that must be appreciated is that it can lead to higher and higher states of synthesis where the contradictions (thesis and antithesis) present in each dialectical cycle are progressively refined and resolved until, eventually, a complete synthesis is achieved where contradiction is, finally, properly abolished. This represents the apex, the Absolute, of the dialectical process.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/911-Revisited\(1871863\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/911-Revisited(1871863).htm)



We get a number of messages challenging the reality of the OWO. Here is an example of one, with our response.

"In actuality I am very open to your position. The reason for my questions is that I, in defense of your position, am often presented with questions such as these from the skeptics. Since I as yet do not have airtight responses to them I was hoping to get some input from you. I find the skeptics paradoxically very helpful because it forces me to think harder and to refine my arguments (which favor your position). With that in mind, I still think you have left holes which need plugging. For example, a skeptic might argue that while Microsoft may be a bully now, it started as an entrepreneurial start-up that challenged the OWO (in the name of IBM). So a skeptic might argue that the Microsoft story is actually a victory over the OWO. Now maybe it has since been corrupted, I dunno...Also with regard to rigging the system, game theory presents scenarios wherein collaborative/corruptive/collusive practices emerge by those entities in "power" just because these practices are ones which will maintain the power of those in power. Kind of a positive feedback loop but not a conspiracy. What is your response to these? Your help on this will allow me to try to spread the word more effectively. "

If you think that the OWO is about specific corporations, you have entirely misunderstood. The OWO is about people - about "elite" people. Corporations are simply vehicles to allow them to control money, power, and people. But one corporation is as good as another. IBM gave way to Microsoft i.e. an elderly OWO institution was replaced by a new OWO institution. Nothing had changed other than the name of the corporation and the CEO. The OWO were still pulling all of the strings. Do you think the board members of IBM were thrown onto the scrapheap, penniless and ruined forever by Microsoft? The reality is that they had shares in Microsoft and made a fortune. Corporations come and go; the people who run them remain at the top, merely moving from one to another.

Game theory is a product and reflection of human behavior, not the other way around. To engage in collaborative/corruptive/collusive practices is precisely to engage in a conspiracy, which has as its precise objective to maintain the power of those in power. All that game theory does is place conspiracy theories on a mathematical

basis. Why call it game theory at all? Simply by applying a neutral, mathematical label to something does not explain it away as a neutral, mathematical phenomenon. Don't you think there are obvious, predictable, quasi-mathematical rules to describe how conspiracies are conducted? They're not random. They've been tried and tested for millennia.

In a previous article, we mentioned a gameshow based on the famous philosophical problem known as the Philosopher's Dilemma, one of the central conundrums studied by Game theory. In the gameshow, two contestants have earned a lucrative pot of money between them. At the final stage of the show each contestant has to secretly decide to "split or steal", and the other person has no knowledge of what decision they have taken. There are three options: a) if both contestants choose to split then they each go away with a fair split of the spoils: 50-50, each b) if one wants to steal and the other wants to split then the thief takes the whole lot and the other leaves with nothing, c) if both choose to steal then both get nothing.

Prior to the final decision, the two contestants have a little chat about what they intend to do. Of course, anyone planning to steal is never going to admit it, so the chat always involves both parties swearing that they will split and have absolutely no intention of stealing. But can you trust what the other person is saying?

This is a classic Game theory scenario. What decision will you take based on no sure knowledge of the other's intentions?

Now, there are those who regard the OWO as a product of some quasi-mystical Game theory influence that mysteriously shapes our world and society, and which leaves them blameless as the authors of humanity's misfortune. Let's be absolutely clear about this. There would be no game if the two contestants were true to their word and split the money. There would be no game if one or both contestants didn't have the intention of screwing over the other and stealing all the money. There would be no game if one or both contestants weren't willing to lie through their teeth to the other to disguise their true intentions. In other words, it's not game theory that determines human behavior but human behavior that determines game theory i.e. it's the fact that some human beings are liars, cheats and thieves that creates the dilemma, the "game".

The thieves, liars and cheats are those with a "winner takes all" mentality, exactly the same mentality that underlies capitalism and the OWO.

We would assume that anyone who joins The Movement would be the sort of person who would never contemplate lying to and stealing from another person i.e. game theory does not apply to The Movement - every member always chooses the "split" option, to fairly share any windfall. Imagine a society based on the values of The Movement rather than on those of the sort of people who eagerly lie, cheat and steal to secure a decisive advantage for themselves; those like the bosses of Goldman Sachs!

"We must learn to live together as brothers or perish together as fools."

- Martin Luther King

In our world, the liars, cheats and thieves are the OWO. They have no compunction whatsoever about lying to us, cheating us and stealing from us. Who are the thieves of our world? They are those who have all the money, of course. Doh! How did a tiny Elite manage to commandeer an absurd proportion of the world's wealth? Did it happen by some miraculous accident or did they relentlessly go out of their way to make it happen? Did they lie, cheat and steal at every turn to consolidate and expand their power? How else could they have come to be in a position whereby, for example, just twenty-five staggeringly greedy hedge fund managers have the same amount of wealth that could pay for thirteen million children to receive an education.

You seriously imagine that such a thing comes about randomly, through no design on the part of the Elite? What planet are you living on? How naive can you possibly get? The whole basis of our society is that of the Elite conspiring against everyone else, with the intention of placing themselves in positions of unassailable power and wealth that they will then pass on to their children, and they to theirs, in perpetuity.

Our world is ruled by privileged family dynasties and only the most stupid people on earth could possibly conclude that the Elite have not

actively conspired to make this happen, and to maintain this condition indefinitely, at the expense of all the rest of us.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Goldman-Sucks\(1906038\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Goldman-Sucks(1906038).htm)

* * * * *

Is Meritocracy Totalitarian?

Q. Can Plato, Rousseau and Hegel be portrayed as totalitarians?

A. Absolutely. Plato, Rousseau and Hegel have been attacked many times by commentators from all parts of the political spectrum. Many of the things they said can easily be twisted and misrepresented by their ideological enemies to depict them in the most sinister light. And exactly the same can be done in reverse. Advocates of Plato, Rousseau and Hegel can show how these three geniuses are humanity's greatest hope and how their enemies have delivered the appalling world we have today.

Politics is very simple. The question couldn't be stated more simply: who are the best people to be in charge?

Anarchists and libertarians are entirely opposed to rule by anyone. They hate the "Big State". They hate being told what to do by anyone. No nation in history has ever tried anarchy or libertarianism. There's a very simple reason for that. Anarchy and libertarianism are incompatible with nationhood, the State, government or even society itself. We already know what anarchy and libertarianism would be like in practice - the JUNGLE. Without rulers, all that would happen is that the law of the jungle would apply and the strongest would take over and make everyone else their slaves. The weak wouldn't stand a chance.

Anarchists and libertarians have all sorts of self-deluding arguments why this wouldn't happen. They have a touching belief that government itself causes people to become corrupt and if you remove government then everyone will be terribly nice to one another. In other words, they deny that human beings are animals

who will resort to animal behavior at the earliest opportunity. If you were extremely strong in a world with nothing to prevent you doing whatever you wanted, wouldn't you, or others like you, just go ahead and carry through the basic logic of that position and become kings amongst men? After all, who's going to stop you?

We find it intellectually nauseating that anarchists and libertarians spend so much time criticizing other systems and seemingly none at all attempting to explain how on earth their own system would work without invoking a type of infinitely benevolent human being not known to exist anywhere on earth.

Serious political thinkers spend little time contemplating anarchy and libertarianism since there's precious little to think about. These systems are 100% unworkable for anyone who doesn't want to take their chances in the jungle.

So, having left behind the supremely frivolous and naïve belief that human society can function without rulers, we return to the serious question of who should be in charge.

Here are the basic choices:

- 1) The Dictator - the strongest person becomes the leader, and anyone who defies him must either kill him or perish. The most ancient societies were all ruled by dictators in one shape or another. (Rule by a dictator and rule by a tyrant is typically the same thing.)
- 2) The Dictator wanted to hand on his power to his children, so Monarchy came into being. The Monarch claimed that he was mandated by God to rule and that he had sacred blood that was passed onto his children who should therefore rule after him. Monarchies still exist in many countries even in the 21st century.
- 3) Theocracy: a high priest, senior cleric or prophet rules directly in the name of God. Modern Iran is a theocracy and there have been several theocracies throughout history. However, prophets, high priests or popes usually work hand in hand with Monarchs.
- 4) Oligarchy: rule by a cabal of powerful men. This was a common system in ancient Greece and various versions of it often crop up.

5) Plutocracy: rule by the rich. Plutocracy and oligarchy are often more or less the same.

6) Democracy. In ancient Athens, this was rule by the people instead of rule by plutocratic oligarchies or tyrants. In modern democracies, democratic leaders are invariably rich and supported by plutocratic oligarchic groups, whose interests they serve without question. Democracy in the modern world is always linked to capitalism - a rich man's economic system.

7) The Market. Sometimes, capitalism claims to be rule by the Market, which is a mysterious abstraction. (In practice, the market is just a collection of powerful plutocratic cartels).

8) The "Party". A single Party such as the Communist or Nazi Party rules, and is always led by a "strong man" dictator figure. The "Party" is by definition totalitarian. No rival political parties are permitted.

Those are more or less all of the different political systems that have been tried by humanity, and all have been a dismal and proven failure.

Plato advocated "aristocratic" rule - rule by "the best". By that, Plato meant the most intelligent: philosopher kings. He envisaged brilliant rulers trained in how to rule in the best interests of all. His ruling elite lived on a communist basis. They had no private property, no private wealth and shared everything. Since they had no money, they couldn't be accused of ruling for their own financial benefit. Nowadays, aristocracy has been rebranded as meritocracy: rule by the most talented (which will usually mean the most intelligent).

Rousseau promoted the idea that the State should be dedicated to the advancement of the "General Will" - what is in the best interests of everyone. He was utterly opposed to any "particular" wills. For example, when a political party wins a democratic election, does it really rule in the interests of all, or is it in fact ruling in the partisan interests of the section of society that voted it into power? Plainly, all democratic parties rule according to the particular and not the general will.

In Hegel's view, citizens come to dialectical perfection through the institutions of the State. The idea that individuals left to their own devices can ever become "optimized" (self-actualized) is an absurdity. Imagine a State without an education system. How would people become educated? Humanity would make no progress at all. It's only through institutions of civilization and progress - education, health, law, transport, science and so on - that humanity advances.

So, when you put Plato, Rousseau and Hegel together it comes down to this:

The best rulers are the most intelligent. They are prohibited from being rich. They are painstakingly trained in the art and science of statecraft in order to rule in the best interests of all. Their aim is to maximize the potential of each and every citizen. That's the basis on which they will be judged. They will create perfect State institutions that will reflect the General Will. This is a system of "positive liberty" i.e. the State actively intervenes in people's lives in order to ensure that they become the best they can be. The opposite of positive liberty is of course negative liberty whereby the State leaves people to their own devices and has no vision of a perfect society and smart people. Modern capitalist democracies are negative liberty States. They take no interest at all in the quality of human beings. For example, they would never dream of banning sleazy, prurient tabloid newspapers that spread toxic and degrading gossip and appeal to everything that is worst in people for the sake of getting them to part with their money. A Meritocratic State WOULD ban such trash and everything else that corrodes the quality and best interests of humanity.

So, if you hate the idea of smart people running society; taking an interest in the quality of the human race; outlawing capitalist products if they are deemed contrary to the public good; attacking and destroying all systems of privilege, nepotism and cronyism; imposing 100% inheritance tax on people's estates, using widespread psychological profiling to ensure that people can readily find people on their own wavelength and avoid those who are not, and so on ... then meritocracy is not for you.

It's very simple. Meritocracy is about turning humanity into a Society of Gods via the relentless exercise of the scientific method and the

Hegelian dialectic. Meritocracy asserts that humanity can become perfect and create heaven on earth by allowing the smartest people - the greatest geniuses of the human race - to be in power and to use their reason to solve all problems. Look how far science has come by relentless application of the scientific method. Imagine similar methods being applied to every aspect of society in pursuit of ever-increasing perfection.

If that is not your vision too then you will certainly regard Meritocracy as a fascist and totalitarian system, but don't worry - you will never be subjected to Meritocratic rule. Meritocracy is only for those who want a perfect society, designed by reason. Only those who sign up to that vision can be part of it. Everyone else will be outside the State since if they were in the State they would simply sabotage it with their irrationality, negativity and obstructionism.

The aim of the Meritocratic State is to peacefully and by negotiation separate itself from anti-Meritocratic forces. We have no intention or desire to have non-Meritocrats in our State. We have no desire to be tyrants over those who oppose us, and by the same token we will never accept their tyranny over us. We will resist tyrannical anarchists or libertarians who seek to destroy the State in order to explore their own anti-intellectual theories of human nature. Meritocracy is about the highest human intelligence and quality.

Meritocracy seeks to create the strongest, smartest, most creative, bold, adventurous, autonomous, independent, self-actualized, fulfilled, free and resourceful people in human history. We understand that many people are suspicious of State power and want to be left alone. That's no problem. The State can't work with people who are opposed to it, so you will never be part of it. Therefore, it will be necessary to divide countries into parts. Meritocracy supports the city-state structure exemplified by ancient Greece. The meritocratic State will be one such city-state ... and it's up to the opponents of meritocracy to set up their own city-states. Then we can all have what we want - with no groups being tyrants over any others. We are the greatest champions of freedom in human history, but we know that there is no such thing as freedom without rational rules and systems, with which everyone complies in their own rational interests. That's the message of Plato, Rousseau and Hegel.

The ultimate "free" system is the jungle - no formal rulers and no formal rules - but only an insane person, or a beast, would want to live there. Civilization is about rules and institutions, and they necessarily impose constraints in the name of true freedom: which is living amongst your peers in the best way for all, not the best way for a few rich people or particular individuals. Your freedom is always linked to the freedom of others. Anarchists and libertarians have never grasped this. They think freedom is being able to do what they want to do in any circumstances regardless of others. That is a recipe for all out war between people.

We already know what anarchy and libertarianism offer. In the immortal words of Thomas Hobbes, "No arts, no letters, no society; and which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death; and the life of man, solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short."

"During the time men live without a common power to keep them all in awe, they are in that condition which is called war; and such a war as is of every man against every man." - Thomas Hobbes

Meritocracy replaces the "Leviathan" (the great State force that Hobbes imagined as necessary to preserve society and civilization) with a rational constitution. All rational people in a rational State will comply because it is the rational thing to do, and in the best interests of all (thus expressing the General Will). Irrational, subversive elements that oppose the General Will will be "forced to be free", to use Rousseau's chilling but pragmatic words, or they will be excluded from the State from the outset.

There is no easy answer to the problems of the world that will satisfy everyone. You must choose sides and, as soon as you do, you will be unpopular and have enemies. Making difficult choices is what life is all about. If you refuse to make those choices, you will never be truly alive.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Meritocracy-Party\(2543605\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Meritocracy-Party(2543605).htm)

* * * * *

"KZ" asked us an extremely important question:

"100% Inheritance Tax is something I'd say is a very important part of the Meritocratic Nation. Such a tax will ensure that there will not be a "Noble" class (in which wealth is passed down through generations) and it will ensure that everyone gets an equal opportunity to succeed, just as the American Founding Fathers wished. The only problem is I don't know how to sell this idea to the common man! In a discussion with a close friend, I attempted to sell the idea, but the response I received was, "If I am to spend my life working and struggling, I want the fruits of my efforts to go to my kids. Why should I work if I know everything will go to the government or someone else?" The only response I had was that it's honorable and proper, but he'd say to hell with that. His family first. This seems to be a slight bump in the road."

Our Comment: You're absolutely right about the importance of 100% inheritance tax to a meritocratic society. As for your friend, you have to "enlighten" him. The exact reason he works in a rotten job and "struggles" is that he's part of a system that does not regard him as a human to be cultivated; just as a wage slave and a consumer. Naturally, he wants to spare any kids of his the same misery that he is enduring, but the best way to achieve that is to help change the system. "Why should I work if I know everything will go to the government or someone else?" Much of it already goes to someone else - to the Elite!

"My family first" is exactly the mantra we attack over and over. That is the mentality that the Elite use to justify their wealth and power, their creation of family dynasties that rule over us forever. If you asked any member of the Elite what his philosophy was he would say Family First! i.e. screw the rest of you suckers. That attitude is the fastest route to an anti-meritocratic society.

Ask your friend this question: If in the future he is able to pass on a huge advantage to his kids, what does he say to the kids whose parents weren't able to pass on anything? His implicit message to them is FUCK YOU!!!! (just as the Elite say to us.) If that's his attitude towards others who are less fortunate than he is then, frankly, he's scum - a part of the evil system we are trying to overthrow. Why should children be penalized because their parents were unable to make much money? Are the sins of the fathers to be visited on their

sons? That is a monstrous ideology. If your friend works hard, but has some bad luck (gets sick on a long term basis, for example) and isn't able to pass on much to his children, is he happy in the knowledge that society will treat his kids as badly as he implicitly wants to treat the kids of poor families who don't inherit much from their parents?

Equally, why should children benefit because of work done by someone else (their parents) - that's the whole basis of "trust fund" rich kids who have no talent at all yet sail through life in easy street. People should be judged on the basis of their own work and talent; not of those to whom they are related. In a meritocratic society, decent people would be appalled to have something given to them that they hadn't personally worked for.

This is a moral issue. Your friend is either moral or he isn't. If he has contempt for the children of unprivileged families then he is an immoral person. He will either be happy to be characterized as immoral, or he'll start paying attention to what you're saying. Either way, you'll discover a lot about him.

You should always emphasize fairness, justice, equal opportunities, merit, morality, personal responsibility and personal work (not work by proxies on your behalf).

You should always condemn privilege and narrow self-interest (being only concerned with your own success and that of your family - that's exactly why our society is so fucked and why so many people are dehumanized wage slaves).

Let no one kid themselves. The privileged Elite send their children to elite schools and colleges where they get the finest education money can buy and access to an elite social network that will guarantee them the best jobs for life precisely because they HATE YOU. They do not want you and your children to enjoy the advantages that they enjoy. They want to use their money to EXCLUDE you, to permanently lock you out from the good jobs. Their money is deployed as a weapon. These people are gangsters.

Look at the example of Fabrice Tourre of Goldman Sachs. Do you seriously imagine that you are in a fair competition with these people born into privilege? You don't stand a chance. None of us do. From

the moment we were born, we had already lost. For us to have a chance of being winners, these people must be swept aside. There are billions of us and handfuls of them. What are we waiting for? Permission? Don't worry, it has already been granted. We have full permission to create a New World Order where all the forces of privilege lie dead and buried forever.

Why should any child, because of the failure of its parents to make huge amounts of money to lavish on it, be penalized for life, be denied any chance of leading a decent life? It's a scandal. Why should any child, just because it has extremely rich parents, be guaranteed a life of leisure on easy street? It's a scandal.

The fundamental principle of meritocracy is that everyone should be judged on their own merits, not on those of their parents, siblings or anyone else. The rich cannot be allowed to use their wealth to buy advantages for their kith and kin. Otherwise, we would be enshrining a two-tier society of rich and poor. Capitalist democracy is exactly such a two-tier system. It pretends to empower the people, while actually being entirely about the interests of the rich. Capitalist democracy is government of the people by the rich for the rich.

In the forthcoming British General Election, two of the three candidates for prime minister attended elite private schools. Former Prime Minister Tony Blair had an elite private education. Most leading politicians in Britain attended private schools. Although only 7% of the British people are privately educated, the vast majority of leading jobs go to these people. Why would anyone take part in a game totally rigged against them? And look at the head of state of Britain - a monarch - unelected and impossible to remove. The "Queen" is a person who enjoys that status purely because of the identity of her parents. Britain is an anti-meritocratic, class-ridden society of privilege, where the elite continue to rule as they have always done. "Democracy" is a farce, a masquerade by the rich to conceal the age-old face of Plutocracy - rule by the rich. When will the rest of us wise up?

The people cannot be free until the two-tier society is smashed, until the rich no longer set the agenda.

Meritocracy is about preventing money being used to rig society. Therefore, 100% inheritance tax applies i.e. no one on their death can pass on a single cent to anyone else. All of their money becomes the property of society to be reinvested in society, and particularly in education. They can spend every cent they earn during their life, but they can't spend it on buying a privileged education for their children.

When they're dead then they own nothing because the dead have no property rights. And why should the relatives of the dead be allowed to inherit from the dead? They didn't do any work for it. They didn't raise a sweat. It's a straightforward principle of personal dignity and responsibility that you should be paid for your own efforts, not for someone else's. To receive money for work that you never did is a form of the ancient crime of usury. Usurers were those who lent money to others for exorbitant interest and were then able to make an excellent living out of the labour of others. It was a crime in the past to make a fine living from the toil of others, and it should still be a crime.

If you work hard with the intention of leaving it to someone else then you are implicitly turning them into a parasite feeding off your efforts. You have no right to make another person a parasite, and they, if they have one shred of self-respect, should not accept a cent from you.

We should be building a society of dignity and fairness where no one gets an unfair advantage by virtue of to whom they are related. As soon as you allow privilege, i.e. a system where those who have excessive wealth can use that excessive wealth to buy an unassailable advantage for their family over other families, then you have destroyed merit. You guarantee the perpetual rule of an Elite who will always be able to price you out of the market. That's exactly the world we live in now. The Elite despise inheritance taxes; they want to be able to pass on every cent to their families to ensure that their families remain in wealth and power forever. To destroy the privileged Elite, all of their money has to be stripped from them when they die.

Inheritance tax must be raised to one hundred percent since no one can be allowed to use the wealth they have acquired to transmit a posthumous anti-meritocratic advantage to someone of their

choosing. As the great Scottish-American philanthropist Andrew Carnegie, once the richest man in the world, said, 'By taxing estates heavily at death the state marks its condemnation of the selfish millionaire's unworthy life. It is desirable that nations should go much further in this direction. Indeed, it is difficult to set bounds to the share of the rich man's estate which should go at his death to the state, and by all means such taxes should be graduated, beginning at nothing upon moderate sums to dependents, and increasing rapidly as the amounts swell.' Carnegie was strongly of the opinion that enormous legacies to children were harmful to those children. More importantly, they are harmful to the state because they provide an unfair, anti-competitive advantage to some people, thus transgressing the Meritocratic Principle.

Whereas oligarchs are consumed with their desire for material wealth and conspicuous spending, meritocrats are obsessed with culture and the experiences of the mind. An excess of money would be vulgar for a meritocrat, and all meritocrats would bear in mind Andrew Carnegie's warning, "The man who dies rich dies disgraced."

The last thing the Elite want is a meritocratic nation where their children are denied any privileges over anyone else, where money cannot secure any advantage.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Goldman-Sucks\(1906038\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Goldman-Sucks(1906038).htm)

* * * * *

Why do most movements for change fail? It's because their participants have no clear idea of what they stand for and what they really want. Enormous numbers of people with different agendas come together and then of course are unable to formulate a common way forward. They squabble and bicker and find that they have only one thing in common - the desire for something "better" than they have now. Yet they have no united vision of what this better thing will be, so each movement collapses under its own contradictions and internal tensions. And the rich elites just laugh and keep getting richer. They know they are invulnerable as long as the masses cannot agree, and they have taken great care to divide the masses as much as possible.

The Occupy Movement failed because it did not have a stated objective, hence was all things to all men. The Occupy Movement was a mixture of extreme right wing libertarians calling for the end of government and its replacement by markets, of left wing anarchists who wanted to destroy the State, of New Age hippie dreamers, of socialists, left wing reformers, do gooders and moralists - a catastrophic alliance of incompatibles.

A movement can succeed only if everyone in it agrees with one objective. Our objective is crystal clear - the removal of the power of private rich elites forever, and that means the removal of all of their assets when they die, via 100% inheritance tax. The Revolution is about the overthrow of irrational free-market capitalism that delivers a super rich elite and catastrophic cycles of boom and bust, and putting in its place meritocratic, rational capitalism controlled by elected, accountable economic geniuses serving the public where boom and bust is ended for good. We are not arguing for the end of capitalism but for the end of the capitalism that stands outside the control of the people. If the people are not in charge of capitalism then they are its slaves ... the slaves of the private elites who currently control capitalism.

The Old World Order's plan is not mysterious or strange. It is the simplest one imaginable, **and is tacitly supported by many people who claim to oppose the Old World Order.**

It is this: how do I ensure that my family is more successful than other families? As soon as you let that thought enter your head you are damned. It is the gospel of the Old World Order, their morality, their path to "salvation".

The issue could not be simpler. If you have the ability to place your family above more talented families, what will you do? Will you make the most of that advantage, or will you refrain? Will you sacrifice the interests of your family to those of more talented strangers, or will you do everything in your power to give your family an advantage over those strangers? Do not call yourself a meritocrat if you want the untalented members of your family to prosper more than the talented members of other families.

The remarkably untalented Bush family dominates American political life because it is the ultimate manifestation of the desire of the American family to glorify itself no matter that it lacks any trace of merit. But are not all families like that? That is what the Old World Order relies on. It succeeds because it is the ordinary family writ large. All typical families would do the same in their position. They would use their wealth and power to rig the system in favor of the members of their family. They do not care about the objective merits of their family, or of other families.

If you are a genuine meritocrat, you would support the most meritorious person over a close member of your own family. How many would actually do that in practice?

There can be a fair world only if there is a willingness to acknowledge the superior merit of others. That is the great challenge to humanity. It is also the only way for any family to get true justice. If you do not believe in merit then you will be ruled by rich and privileged families such as the Bush family. They have used their advantages to the maximum, and your children have paid the price. And you do not deserve any better.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Old-World-Order\(1025563\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Old-World-Order(1025563).htm)

* * * * *

Next week will be the first article on the philosophy of the Illuminati. It will cover topics like the origins of the universe and demonstrate how religion and science can co-exist. It is long and can be difficult to understand, but those who persist and read it all (perhaps multiple times) will be soaking up the philosophy of some of the world's greatest minds.

The original project on armageddonconspiracy.co.uk where this info was first shared was for the purpose of bringing the first 7 degrees of the Illuminati into the public domain. The time has come for a second enlightenment, and members of the Illuminati recognized this, which

is why they felt the need to share their teachings - they see that many people are ready for it.

The original AC site where the material is being collected from was finished a couple years ago. Since then, they have, on their site under the section "Last Post", announced a restructuring of the society.

From now on, the Illuminati will have 5 rather than 10 degrees. The material that has been released to the public and will be shared on this site along with the books that can be found on Amazon under the name "Mike Hockney" are the material for the first degree. When you have gone through all the information, and if you share the views presented, you will be entitled to the status of First Degree Illuminatus. The Second Degree is considered a private degree, while the last three Mystery Degrees remain as before and constitute the secret aspect of the Illuminati for the initiated only.

Here's an excerpt from next week's article:

*"Illumination teaches that God is not the creator of the universe. The opposite is true. **The universe is creating God.** God is the telos - the object, the purpose - of the evolving, Becoming universe. All of the astonishing conclusions of Illumination flow from this single truth."*

25.01.2014



The Enigma of Existence

The following article takes ancient Illuminati teachings and presents them in the light of modern philosophical and scientific findings. Many will find this material difficult and obscure. Those who persist may catch glimpses of a new reality. The truth is not a matter of simplistic nostrums and childish parables by preachers and prophets. The truth does not lie in "holy" texts supposedly expressing the "word of God". If God were the true author of these allegedly holy books, the text would be a marvel of clarity; it would not be susceptible to multiple interpretations; it would not be full of contradictions; it would not lead to hatred, selfishness, greed and war. The True God does not communicate directly with this world. It is not his world. He did not create it. It is ruled by another - the Father of Lies.

The truth is never simplistic. The truth is not simply "given" to us. It requires the maximum degree of effort. Truth based on faith rather than knowledge is absurd. There is no truth in faith, only delusion. Gnosticism is the path to salvation.

The universe is one of logic, not illogic. It is rational, not irrational. It can be comprehended by logical beings, who are themselves products of the core logic of the cosmos. Real, authentic knowledge of the universe is possible.

"What is rational is real, what is real is rational." --Hegel

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

Nothing - The Greatest Mystery

Leibniz posed the question: "Why is there something rather than nothing?" Heidegger declared this to be the deepest and most far-

reaching question of all. William James referred to it as the "darkest question in all philosophy."

Nothing is more mysterious than "nothing". From it, everything else follows. For a long time, the concept of infinity was as mysterious as "nothing" but Georg Cantor revolutionized the human understanding of infinity. There has been no Cantor of "nothing". It remains the enigma it has always been.

Simplistically, "nothing", unlike "something", seems to need no explanation. It requires no work and no creator. As soon as "something" appears, the questions flow. Where did "something" come from, what is it made of, where is it going, what, if any, laws does it obey, who or what made it? Will other "somethings" interact with the first "something", and so on. The gulf between nothing and something seems infinite and unbridgeable.

People who claim that the issue is irrelevant because "God" has always existed and therefore there has never been a state of "nothing" have simply begged the question, and reformulated the original question in different words. We now have to answer why there is God rather than nothing. We are no further forward. How can "God" be more likely than "nothing"? God is the most complex entity conceivable. How can infinite complexity be more probable than nothing? Nothing requires nothing. God requires everything. Existence, rather than being improbable, should be inevitable, so the mystery of nothing has to be solved before that of God can begin.

Some atheists say that the existence of "something" is a brute fact. After all, no one, no matter what they think, can deny that something exists. So, these people say, let's ignore the problem of "nothing". They say that time, space, matter and energy began with the Big Bang and nothing can be said about what happened before that event. (Oddly, some then claim that the Big Bang was the result of a "vacuum fluctuation", thus demonstrating that something did in fact happen prior to the Big Bang.)

To privilege "something" over "nothing", or vice versa, is to make it impossible to understand the true nature of the universe. The error lies in making "Being" the primary fact of the universe. The religions

of Judaism, Christianity and Islam are all guilty in this regard. Their starting point is perfect Being - God - which then creates more, but less perfect, Being - the "Creation" (most of which is perishable rather than everlasting, which is odd given that God the Creator is eternal). If this is false, and it certainly is, then every conclusion reached by these religions is also false.

The higher wisdom of Gnosticism examines Leibniz's question more profoundly. It is implicit in the question "Why is there something rather than nothing," that "something" is completely different from "nothing" and in need of explanation in a way that "nothing" isn't. But is this seemingly infinite divide between "something" and "nothing" justified?

Illumination teaches that "nothing" and "something" are as fundamental as each other, and inextricably linked. Neither can exist without the other. In fact, in a sense they are the same thing. How can that be?

The next step in solving the problem belongs to G.W. Hegel, another towering figure in philosophy, and another secret Illuminist.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

Hegel was a proponent of the "dialectic." The dialectical process works like this:

Step 1) We discover a "thing" in need of explanation and we make some statement about it e.g. "Something exists." We call this the thesis.

Step 2) Further discovery and consideration reveals a contradiction, something that opposes the thesis. We call this the antithesis. The antithesis of "Something exists" is "Nothing exists".

Step 3) The third step is called the synthesis, and it attempts to reconcile the thesis and antithesis. Hegel uses the word "aufheben" to describe this melding of thesis and antithesis. It's a difficult word to translate into English since it simultaneously contains meanings of "preserving", "cancelling" and "lifting up". So, the synthesis retains what is most true in the thesis and antithesis, removes what is most false, and raises up what is left into a higher truth.

Step 4) The process does not end with this synthesis, which simply becomes a new thesis, and with which we start the process all over again. With each iteration of this dialectical cycle, we move forward, reduce contradiction, refine our concepts and get closer to what might be called absolute truth i.e. the truth that contains no self-contradiction and cannot be challenged. To an extent, the dialectic resembles the scientific method upon which so much of the world's most solid knowledge now stands. The scientific method creates provisional truths, which are rendered stronger and stronger by continual testing and refinement. Eventually, scientific hypotheses become scientific theories - which are effectively the laws of science.

A clear connection also exists between the dialectic and the medieval art of Alchemy - the secret art first introduced by the Illuminati. Alchemy is about turning lead into gold. Not in a physical sense (though some alchemists certainly thought it was possible), but in a metaphorical sense. To reach gold (perfect purity in symbolic terms) from the starting point of lead (base, impure, corruptible material symbolically) requires constant distillation, refining, removal of the impurities. This is the same as the dialectic - a continual refining to remove errors. As we reach higher and higher levels of synthesis, we ascend the scale of truth - we move from dirty, muddled, confused and confusing partial truths to incorruptible golden truths by which we can lead our lives. Truth, too, must be distilled and refined.

Hegel analyzed Being and Nothing in the following way:

- 1) Being - the existence of things - is the thesis.
- 2) Non-being - the existence of nothing - is the antithesis.

Using the ancient wisdom of the Illuminati, Hegel supplied the only concept that can stand as a valid synthesis of Being and Nothing - "Becoming."

In a stroke, Leibniz's question is resolved. Something and nothing are just aspects of a higher truth. They do not have mutually independent reality. They are perpetual twins, locked in a dance of eternal becoming. The universe is never-ending becoming. As we will show in subsequent articles, "Becoming" answers every enigma, everything that is nonsensical about the old religions of "Being".

The philosopher Nietzsche used a different but related word for "aufheben." His word - "sublimieren" - comes from the Latin word sublimare: "to sublimate". In German, sublimieren and aufheben are synonymous. Sublimation is the English word for sublimieren.

Sublimation, in human terms, involves taking a primitive urge such as violence and turning it into something nobler. The "good" aspects of violence are retained (for example, will to win, forcefulness, pride, ambition, competitiveness), while the bad aspects are removed (e.g. destruction, cruelty, injury, callousness). What emerges is something in which everyone can take pride. Sport, for example, is often regarded as the sublimation of war. Can't we sublimate all of the ills of our society?

The dialectic is all about sublimation, refining everything to take it to a higher, nobler level - to turn lead into gold all over the universe. Can we start from a universe of unpromising lead and make it into one of sublime gold?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

In the 18th century, Laplace stated the Principle of Determinism: "If at one time, we knew the positions and motion of all the particles in the universe, then we could calculate their behavior at any other time, in the past or future." This is the basis of classical physics. The

Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle of quantum physics destroyed Laplace's aspiration since it tells us that we cannot simultaneously know the precise position and momentum of even one particle never mind all the particles in the universe. This isn't an experimental limitation, but a fundamental aspect of the quantum world. It accords with Max Born's insight that in the quantum world there are no exact answers, only probabilities.

If a particle has no definite position and momentum and can be described only probabilistically then it simply doesn't exist as "something" in the classical sense. The world we live in on a day-to-day basis may seem solid, predictable and full of "somethings", but it is underpinned by a weird, shadowy foundation that gives way as soon as we touch it. There is simply nothing tangible there. Does that not sound like the strange synthesis of something and nothing that we have been discussing?

The Superposition Principle of quantum theory tells us that quantum particles can exist in a probabilistic cloud of different states that in classical terms would be mutually exclusive of each other. Only if and when the "wavefunction collapses" (to use the jargon) is one of the potential states definitely selected. Physicists have no idea what causes the collapse in flavor of one state over the others. We will explain in a subsequent article the answer to this conundrum.

An atom consists of a nucleus surrounded by electrons. The nucleus is tiny and carries a positive charge. The domain of the negatively charged electrons is vast in comparison (about a billion times larger than that of the nucleus). In other words, between the nucleus and the surrounding electrons is an enormous space that is neither something nor nothing - but a strange probabilistic cloud, a superposition of all the different states that the electron can possess.

The reason that human beings do not get pushed into the ground by gravity is that the negatively charged electron "cloud" surrounding the nuclei of the atoms of the ground repels the negatively charged electron clouds surrounding the nuclei of human feet (or those of shoes), and this effect is much more powerful than gravity. In other words, our way of life is dependent on the strange clouds of electron

probability surrounding nuclei. The solidity of atoms, of matter in general, is an illusion.

Atoms are not things - they are becomings. And humans, composed of atoms, are becomings too. The apparent solidity of our human lives would vanish if we could delve more deeply into ourselves. With every instant that passes we change. As the ancient Illuminist Heraclitus said, "There is nothing permanent except change." He also said that we cannot step into the same river twice. With every passing second, cells in our body are dying. Some are being replaced, some are being repaired, some are vanishing for good. Our bodies are changing, our minds and memories are changing. We are continually becoming something new and different. Is the old man looking at a picture of himself as a newborn baby the same being as that baby? Or has he been on a path of becoming between those two points of his life?

In scientific terms, human beings are made of the food and drink that they consume during their lives - nothing else. As an Illuminist said ironically, "A human being is a means of getting food and drink to talk." Every day what we take in through our mouths becomes us. We are mostly water. How can such a creature be considered a being?

Not Nothing. Not Something. Not Being. **Becoming.**

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* Note there are sub-menus along with this article *

* Be sure to continue with Illumination Cosmology, The Universe of Mind, and Metaphysical Reality to get the full picture *

The Universe of Matter

Illumination denies that pure "nothing" has ever existed. It also denies that pure "being" has ever existed. Always, the universe is becoming. It is an eternal mixture of being and nothingness. It is about cycles of birth, death, rebirth: of creation, destruction, new creation. Nothing

endures in the same form forever. The universe is in permanent flux; an infinite, seething ocean of activity. Quantum mechanics, with its emphasis on probability rather than determinism, is entirely consistent with what the ancient Illuminists regarded as the fundamental truth of the universe.

When physicists talk about vacuums - the closest we can get to nothingness - they refer to a turbulent quantum foam of virtual particles. "Bubbles are the seed of everything," the great Illuminist Leibniz declared. The quantum foam underlies all things. The religions of Being - Christianity, Judaism and Islam - have no response to the discoveries of quantum physics other than silence. Only a religion of Becoming is compatible with the observed effects of quantum reality. Science and religion are NOT incompatible. Science should simply be discovering what religion has already declared to be true, but when religious fanatics declare a genius like Galileo to be a heretic because he observed that the earth orbited the sun rather than vice versa then it is religion that is refuted, not science. "Faith" is the refuge of those who refuse to accept science. Science has never made a single discovery that has challenged the teachings of Illumination, yet virtually all of modern scientific knowledge contradicts the sacred texts of Christianity, Judaism and Islam.

"Virtual" is an adjective favored by the ancient Illuminists. The Sea of Becoming is virtual. Nothing, at its core, is quite real and quite solid. Only from the virtual can the real appear. Virtual existence is the inevitable precursor of actual existence. Reality is what appears when the virtual endures beyond its normal fleeting existence. As to why the virtual should have the tendency to become real, that is the essence of Becoming. Things are at all times competing to become more, to actualize, to realize everything that their potential permits. This is the Law of Becoming. Becoming might be considered as a force that acts on everything, transforming the simple into more complex forms, maximizing their latent potentialities and possibilities. It is the dialectic, it is alchemy, it is evolution. The Law of Being, on the other hand, denies virtual existence. It states that Being - real, solid, and measurable - exists, has always existed and could never not exist. Otherwise Being must have spontaneously and perfectly emerged from Nothing, and that is impossible. Although simple forms always precede complex forms, never the other way around,

believers in Being invariably make "God" - the most complex being conceivable - their starting point. The God of Being stands in direct opposition to the Theory of Evolution. No one can believe in both.

Illumination teaches that God is not the creator of the universe. The opposite is true. **The universe is creating God.** God is the telos - the object, the purpose - of the evolving, Becoming universe. All of the astonishing conclusions of Illumination flow from this single truth.

As the universal dialectic unfolds, God is becoming purer and purer, more and more refined. In alchemical terms, God is turning into the purest gold. But this revelation has the most profound consequences. The outcome of the universe is not settled. There is no predestination. We are all free and we are all contributing to the dialectic, and what each and every one of us does alters how the dialectic unfolds. We ourselves are helping to shape God...or, rather, what we do determines God's attitude towards us. Our fate is in his hands and yet, just as truly, his is in ours.

Illumination - ultimate gnosis - reveals the true nature of the True God and explains the precise nature of the test he has set for us all. This test is not of the ridiculous type preached by the false prophets of Christianity, Judaism and Islam. The last thing the True God wishes is for us to be his abject slaves. He does not wish us to "love, serve and obey him" - the mantra of all megalomaniacs and dictators - he wishes us to join him, to partake of "Godness".

The True God is seeking those amongst us who are capable of becoming gods too. He wants allies, companions, **equals**. The last people of interest to the True God are those who would never look him in the eye, those who embrace slavery because some bearded "holy" man went up a mountain and came down waving a "holy" text that told them that God was a monster of egotism who wanted nothing but countless hordes to worship him.

One of the truths of Illumination is that no God who demands worship can be God. God is not a tyrant. God is a mentor, a guide, a friend. God wants us to be the best we can be. The last thing he would wish for us is that we should spend our entire lives learning nothing but

how to glorify him. Rather, he wishes us to glorify ourselves by transforming ourselves into alchemical gold.

Illumination is a religion that concerns itself only with those who seek to be the best they can be. Knowledge, not faith, is the key. If you choose to spend your life on your knees in churches, mosques and synagogues, you have estranged yourself from the True God. You are alienated from the divine spark within you. You have an unhappy consciousness.

God is Becoming. We, the seekers of ultimate knowledge, are Becoming too. We are not slaves. God is not our master, our overlord, or our dictator. He is our example, our inspiration and our greatest friend. We are part of his Becoming, and he offers us the supreme reward if we learn how to emulate him. God, already, is as close to perfection as any of us could ever imagine, but he is far from finished in terms of his own divine plan. Part of that plan involves the bestowing of the supreme gift.

We too can be gods. The possibility is open to all those who follow the path of Illumination.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

One of the strangest yet most far-reaching philosophical debates centers on whether or not absolute space exists. Newton held that space is like a container. Physical objects can be placed within it but it would still exist whether the objects were there or not. This is the theory of "absolute" space. Leibniz contended that there was no absolute space. His theory of space is relational. In his view, physical objects are not placed in any sort of container: no such container exists. Instead, physical objects exist purely in relation to one another. Some are touching while others are separated from one another by various distances, but, critically, there's no space - no "stuff" - between them, no stuff surrounding them, no other stuff coexisting with them.

Absolute space theory says that two substances exist: material objects and space. Relational space theory says that there is only one substance: material objects. For a long time, Newton's theory was the favored one, and is the most intuitive. Most people think along Newtonian lines. Now, in the scientific community, Leibniz's theory is preferred. Einstein's Special Theory of Relativity is, on the face of it, a vindication of Leibniz's view. Absolute space and time play no part in Einstein's theory.

Yet the reality is that Leibniz and Newton are both right. As usual, when there is insufficient evidence either way, the way out of the impasse is to create a synthesis of the thesis and antithesis. Neither one contains sufficient truth - only the synthesis can make sense of the contradictions.

Illumination teaches that time and space can come into existence only when matter-energy appears. But it also teaches that there is an infinite "void" and at any arbitrary point in that void, matter-energy can appear. Thus, as Newton argued, there is a kind of container in which all the events in the universe unfold. But space and time are not continuous. They come into existence because of quantum events and they themselves are quantized rather than continuous. This is a digital universe, so to speak, rather than an analogue one.

The contemporary science of Quantum Cosmology comes closest to the position of the ancient Illuminists. The following reference provides a good account of Quantum Cosmology (and is a useful introduction to relational versus absolute space):

<http://facta.junis.ni.ac.rs/phat/pcat2002/pcat2002-01.pdf>

This is a quotation from this article:

"Quantum cosmology aims at solving some theological questions as well. Let us remember that there are two dominant religious conceptions about the creation of the world. In keeping with the Judeo-Christian teachings, the universe had a certain beginning. That is stated in the well-known hypothesis about the Creation, according to which the universe emerged from the Cosmic Egg. On the other

hand, the basis of the Hindu-Buddhist teachings is Nirvana according to which the universe is timeless and has neither a beginning nor an end. Quantum cosmology proposes an excellent synthesis of these two different viewpoints. In the beginning there was Nothing. No space, no matter and no energy. According to quantum mechanics, however, the Nothing, or quantum vacuum, is unstable. The Nothing could start boiling as well as producing a great many "bubbles" each expanding at a very fast rate and representing one universe. If that is so, our universe, or rather that part of the multiverse of parallel and timeless universes resembles Nirvana."

In terms of contemporary physics, the Sea of Becoming - the flux that underlies all things - exists within what is known as the Planck scale. The Planck length is considered the smallest physically meaningful size scale there is. The Planck time (the time it takes light to traverse one Planck length) is the smallest unit of time that can exist - the so-called shortest tick on the cosmic clock. The Planck mass is the mass of a hypothetical particle with a wavelength of one Planck length.

At this scale, the effects of quantum indeterminacy are so extreme that all descriptions familiar from classical physics simply break down. Size, position, momentum, mass, energy, time, space distance, locality and causality are meaningless to all intents and purposes. This is the universe in its most elemental form: the substratum of pure Becoming.

The Planck scale is unimaginably small. It may also be unimaginably energetic since any particles that exist on this scale have such small wavelengths that their frequencies are correspondingly inconceivably high. The mass-energy of such particles is so large and the particles so dense that they are often theorized to be miniature black holes, leading some physicists to claim that the domain of the Planck scale is a seething mass of virtual black holes where space and time would be completely distorted and no information would be able to escape the gravitational effects of the black holes (hence why it might seem "invisible" to us). The Planck scale represents a fundamental limit on how far we can meaningfully probe. In this domain, no measurable quantity is smooth and continuous. Instead, everything is grainy.

Some physicists conceive the universe in its most fundamental form as a nexus of "pixels", each a Planck length in diameter.

Nobel Prize winner Richard Feynman showed that particles travel from one location to another along every path through spacetime. The single path seemingly taken by the object is actually just the average of the many paths actually taken.

Stephen Hawking has said: *"Since we are supposed to sum over all possible histories - not just those that satisfy some equations, the sum must include spacetimes that are warped enough for travel into the past. So the question is, why isn't time travel happening everywhere? The answer is that time travel is indeed taking place on a microscopic scale, we just don't notice it. If one applies the Feynman sum-over-path histories approach to a particle, one has to include histories in which the particle travels faster than light, and even backward in time. In particular, there will be histories in which the particle goes around and around on a closed loop in time and space."*

This extraordinary picture provided by theoretical physicists is entirely in accord with Illumination's Sea of Becoming, but it bears no resemblance at all to the creation myths of Christianity, Judaism and Islam.

Illumination's cosmology is:

- 1) There is neither pure "Nothing" nor pure "Being". Becoming is the fundamental reality. This is what Heraclitus meant when he said that the universe consists of eternal fire (the ever-changing fire being the symbol of Becoming). Another of Heraclitus's teachings concerns the "unity of opposites", meaning that opposites cannot exist without one another. This is the precursor of Hegel's dialectical logic.
- 2) Time has no beginning and no end. Time always exists, but only because it is continually "created" by the matter-energy flux of Becoming. Space is continually created in exactly the same way. It has no independent existence. Nevertheless, it is in a sense

everywhere at all times. At the deepest level, time, space, energy, matter, particle and wave are exactly the same thing, viewed from different perspectives. A "grand unified theory" would define a wave/particle of mass-energy that, as soon as it flickers into existence, creates time and space (or spacetime) to contain it. It is not a definite, deterministic entity. It is governed by Heisenberg's Uncertainty Principle, and exists as a shadowy, probabilistic entity - a potentiality, a possibility rather than a reality or actuality. It is the simplest unit of "Becoming".

3) Antimatter is as likely as matter, so the flux of Becoming will contain both in equal amounts. But particles of antimatter are functionally equivalent to particles of matter with negative energy travelling backwards in time. In the Sea of Becoming, there is no arrow of time. Leibnizian relational physics, unlike Newtonian absolute physics, has no difficulty in managing concepts such as negative energy and time travelling backwards. Since there is no absolute frame of reference, there is no way to privilege either matter or antimatter. If they have opposite properties then if one seems to be going forwards in time then the other must seem to be going backwards in relation to it. A flux of equal amounts of matter and antimatter leads to a universal energy of zero, a universal time of zero, a universal space of zero. In other words, nothing and something are in precise balance and can coexist in the higher synthesis of Becoming. The universe is the perfect perpetual motion machine. The absence of Newtonian absolute time is critical in this context. If absolute time existed, there would be no perpetual motion and the universe could not exist.

4) The Universe is eternal Becoming, but it is not a pointless, aimless Becoming. Anything that is not forbidden is compulsory. Anything that can happen will happen. One of the things that is capable of happening is that asymmetries can appear in the universe. Imagine a ball at the top of a perfectly uniform hill. While it is at the top, the ball can fall with equal probability in any direction. At that stage, everything is symmetric. But when the ball does fall, it takes one direction and not any of the others. The perfect symmetry has been broken. One possibility has been realized, and the others have not. Asymmetry has appeared. It is that sort of asymmetry that ensures that, as the universe evolves, matter (or antimatter) will

eventually predominate in the sort of universe we humans can directly experience.

5) Becoming has an objective. The universe is becoming the best that it can be. It is becoming the maximum degree of perfection of which it is capable. To put it more starkly: it is becoming God. If it is possible for the universe to maximize its potential in a single, unique way then it unquestionably will. "God" is that maximization. God is the perfection buried within the universe, the gold amongst the dirt. More and more of God's perfection is being revealed as the universe evolves.

6) God already exists at a level of perfection that can be equated with Christian, Judaic and Islamic conceptions - a consciousness of surpassing intelligence and power. But God is not pure Being. He is pure Becoming. The great Illuminist Hegel said that History will end, in the sense that the dialectical process will resolve all of the great struggles and contradictions embodied by history. But although History as a grand narrative will cease, historical events themselves will not stop, but will take place within an environment of minor changes rather than great revolutions and upheavals. Becoming will continue, but not in the grand ways of old. As it gets closer and closer to the perfect synthesis of all possible theses and antitheses, it changes less and less. God is the end of universal History, but not the end of existence.

Conclusion: We have revealed the genius of Heraclitus, Leibniz and Hegel: three of the most brilliant Illuminists. We have reconciled the ancient teachings of Illumination with the findings of quantum physics. We have shown how Being and Nothing coexist in the higher synthesis of Becoming. We have revealed Becoming as a sea of turbulent activity, of matter and antimatter locked in an eternal dance. If that dance were ruled by strict symmetry, there would be no evolution. But the Sea of Becoming inevitably generates asymmetry - anything not forbidden is compulsory - and once asymmetry exists the universe can start evolving in a particular direction. Once evolution has begun, more complex forms continually replace simpler forms. There is no limit on the degree of complexity that can evolve, and the highest possible degree of complexity - the telos of the

universe, its supreme objective as it seeks to realize its potential - is God.

The God of Evolution, of Becoming, is not the God of Being. He is not the Christian, Jewish or Muslim God. The God of those religions is not only false, he is Satan. Satan's greatest deception is to pass himself off as an eternal Being, the Prime Mover, the origin of all things, the Creator of this and all other worlds. No one can achieve salvation until they have seen through Being and started to understand Becoming.

But there is one immense mystery that we have not yet touched upon: how does the physical universe that we have described relate to the universe of mind and spirit?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

01.02.2014

The Universe of Mind

Don't Believe the False Prophets

To think that you will be saved by saying, "I believe in Jesus Christ, my Lord and Savior", or "I believe in Allah and his prophet Mohammed", or "I believe in Yahweh and the Torah" is absurd. You will not. You will be damned. Faith is Satan's greatest trick. The faithful turn away from knowledge and are thereby lost.

Whom should you believe? Christ, Mohammed, Moses, Abraham, St Paul, St Peter, the Pope? All the rest? The only way to test conflicting claims is by bringing the fruits of knowledge to bear, but that is the one thing you cannot do if you have subordinated knowledge to faith. The truth could not be simpler: most Christians follow Christ because they were raised by their parents to do so. Most Muslims follow the Koran and most Jews the Torah for exactly the same reason. If they

were brought up differently, in different cultures, their beliefs would be entirely different. So of what value are these beliefs? How many believers have read all the holy books of rival religions? Hence how can they say that their holy book is right and the others are wrong? Invariably, they cite their faith. They don't need to search further, they say, because faith has been placed in their hearts. Who placed it there, and why is it different between Christians, Jews and Muslims? Religion based on faith is for people who are too stupid to understand the true nature of existence. Faith is for those who are too lazy to put in any effort. Faith goes hand in hand with brainwashing and self-delusion.

God is not concerned with saving people who are on their knees before him. God loves only with those who desire to emulate him. The ancient religion of Illumination rejects all those who cower in fear before their ludicrous gods. God wants us to join him. Those he helps, those he saves, are those who say, "I want to stand beside you," not those who prostrate themselves before him.

Nothing is more offensive to the True God than that people should be so alienated from themselves and from him as to believe that he is seeking worship. Can you imagine God's horror when madmen fly airplanes into buildings and then offer up this mass slaughter of themselves and of innocent men, women and children, as some "noble" sacrifice to him? Is God a psychopath? He would have to be to accept such a "gift". Why is that so many people who have faith seem to believe that God is deranged and wants blood and death to be served up to him? Religion on earth has been nothing but the history of violence. Can there be any doubt about it? Is that the work of the True God or of Satan? Only Satan wants blood sacrifice. For all the claims of love, peace, charity, kindness, tolerance, respect trumpeted by religions of faith, they have served up nothing but the opposite. These religions are Satan's toxic brew.

The Illuminati were pacifists originally but abandoned this position after the relentless persecution they endured at the hands, especially, of the Catholic Church. Now they support violence in the limited contexts of self-defense and the overthrow of tyranny, but they would never claim that they are fighting on behalf of God. They fight on their own behalf. God has no need of soldiers and does not want bloody

massacres carried out in his name. There are no "holy" warriors. It's a contradiction in terms.

The gift God is looking for from you is that of maximizing your own potential, of enhancing that precious element within you which is godlike. He wants you to offer your own divinity to him. He has no truck with priests and popes, rabbis and imams. If you seek salvation through others you are already lost. Salvation comes from within, and from deep knowledge of yourself. "Know Thyself" was inscribed on the Temple of Apollo at Delphi in ancient Greece. "Know Thyself" is one of the central tenets of the Illuminati.

Illumination is the religion that dispenses with all holy men and prophets. Illumination guides the righteous on the twisting, treacherous path to the truth. If you think that all the answers will be laid on a plate for you, or in some ancient, dusty, holy text, and that you just need to say, "I believe", then you have already failed to pass the most basic part of God's test.

Before you can begin to understand Illumination, you must recognize that you contain a divine spark and that your mission, over many incarnations, is to burnish that divine element, to make it gleam and glint so brightly that God will recognize you from the other side of the infinite universe. The murmuring masses on their knees are invisible to him. They do not merit being seen.

Do you want to be God? To the religions of faith, such a statement is blasphemy and heresy. But bear this in mind - all great people wish to be surrounded by other great people, by equals rather than slaves. Would a man prefer the company of apes who worshipped him, or of other men who were as meritorious as he was? God is the greatest person of all, and he wants to be in the company of those who can appreciate his divinity. Only other gods can offer what he seeks. He is nothing like Yahweh, the Jewish deity who proclaimed himself a jealous God. Why would God be jealous? It is a category error. A jealous God is no God at all. God wants to admire us as much as we want to admire him. We have to prove that we are worthy of him. So, are we?

In the article below, we have provided some of the issues that inform the philosophical view of reality to which the Illuminati subscribe. This is not an account of the religious beliefs of the Illuminati. Rather, this is the worldview from which the tenets of Illumination arise. It covers a great deal of philosophical territory in a brief space, and highlights flaws in many metaphysical theories. It is not easy material, but it may point truth seekers in the right direction. Do not believe it - think about it, and decide whether it accords with your own knowledge. The Illuminati seek no one infected by the disease of faith. If you want to spend your life on your knees, go to a church, mosque or synagogue.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

The Nature of the Universe

Idealism is the view that the universe is a mental construct - an arena exclusively of ideas. There's no such thing as matter, or, rather, matter is itself just a mental construct. If no minds existed, no material world would exist.

Materialism asserts that there is nothing but matter. The mental world is a product of matter. If no matter existed, there would be no minds.

Dualism contends that matter and mind exist as independent substances. Descartes, the leading dualist, said that matter (*res extensa*) had the property of extension (i.e. physical dimensions) while mind (*res cogitans*) did not. Matter was a physical substance while mind was a substance relating to thinking, feeling, willing, perceiving and consciousness. Since they were completely different substances, it was unclear how they could interact. Descartes infamously suggested that the pineal gland in the brain acted as a mediator between mind and matter.

Idealists deny the independent existence of matter while materialists deny the independent existence of mind. Dualists assert that matter exists independently of mind, and mind independently of matter, but

can't explain their relationship to each other. All three stances have failed to solve the mind/matter problem.

Is there another possibility?

Whatever the universe is made of, one thing is undeniable - it contains the capacity for intelligent thought. Humans are composed of atoms and yet they can contemplate the nature of existence. How can atoms that obey mechanistic laws combine in such a way as to give rise to intelligence?

There are different types of intelligence. A crocodile has a limited repertoire of behavior. A horse has a larger, more complex brain and can display more varied behavior. A human being is capable of vastly more complicated behavior still. Yet there's an enormous range within human intelligence. Some humans are mired in trivial, hedonistic pursuits while others are wrestling with the profoundest questions of life.

Then there is the intelligence of colonies of ants or bees. Individuals within the colony have limited intelligence and yet the colony as a whole can demonstrate astonishingly complex behavior. Is the intelligence of a collection of human beings also an example of the intelligence of a colony i.e. is human intelligence considered in isolation completely different from collective human intelligence? If someone pokes a stick into an ant colony, ants will scurry around in a host of different ways to repair the damage. If an airplane flies into a skyscraper, humans will scurry around in a host of different ways to repair the damage. Is there really such a difference between an ant colony and a human colony?

Can the human race be said to have some sort of Mass Mind? Could the inhabitants of other planets in the universe also exhibit Mass Minds? Could all of these Mass Minds act as individual brain cells for a Universal Mind? Think of the power of such a Mind. Would it be the Mind of God?

Pierre Teilhard de Chardin talked of the "noosphere" - the mind sphere, a kind of collective human consciousness. As humanity evolves and creates increasingly complex social networks and

societies, so the noosphere evolves too, becoming ever more self-aware. Eventually this would lead to a Mass Mind.

Gaia theory - the view that the earth self-regulates - attributes an intelligence of sorts to the planet. If such a theory is true of earth, it must be true of every other planet. If planets have this type of intelligence, why not solar systems or galaxies? Why not the universe itself? If all the "intelligent" planets and all the Mass Minds combined, what then? Is the universe a vast brain?

Since a range of intelligence is known to exist, is there any reason to believe that human intelligence should represent the upper limit? Is there any limit at all? Why should there not be levels of intelligence that make humans seem like insects in comparison? Why shouldn't evolution be able to create any level of intelligence, up to the highest possible of which the universe is capable? If a maximum intelligence is not forbidden then it's compulsory. One way or another, the universe will maximize the intelligence buried as potential within it.

What single change would revolutionize humanity? Imagine that everything that any person learned was immediately learned, effortlessly, by every other person. So, if 6.5 billion humans were each learning new things and every person was immediately accumulating all of the knowledge gained by all the others, what would happen? In a very short time, the Mass Mind of humanity would be powerful beyond imagining. Is it impossible? Or has it already happened to another species on another planet?

Long ago, the planet earth contained no life, yet it now sustains billions of intelligent humans, and countless animals and plants. Is that not the perfect example of how an apparently inanimate world has, latent within it, the potential to express incredible intelligence and abundance of life? And if that is true of earth then it must be true of the universe as a whole, yet on a breathtakingly bigger scale. If earth can evolve human intelligence, what can the universe evolve? The answer is simple - the intelligence of God.

But how can mind be generated by matter, how can intelligence emerge from atoms obeying the laws of science, how can life come from lifelessness? Any human being can be decomposed into a

collection of atoms that originate from the food and drink which the person has consumed during their life. How is it that a particular arrangement of atoms can exhibit intelligence while innumerable alternative arrangements of those same atoms would show no intelligence whatsoever?

The number of ways of grouping atoms in the human body in ways that don't lead to intelligent behavior is almost infinitely larger than those that do. Yet humanity exists - six and half billion people, and rising. What are the odds? Is there an underlying factor that makes humans, and human intelligence in particular, much more likely than it might seem?

Evolutionist Richard Dawkins talks about "the selfish gene" and of humans being "gene survival machines". He doesn't mean that genes are literally selfish, but, rather, that if we characterize them in this way then it helps to better understand observed behavior. For example, in moral terms, no one should be more willing to help one person rather than another, yet it's self-evident that families (i.e. groups with high genetic commonality) almost always help each other in preference to non-family members. Although other explanations can be given, this is suggestive that genes act as if to promote their own interests over those of rival genes. But if genes - particular organizations of atoms - are "selfish" then what of individual atoms?

"Panpsychism" is a theory that claims that all matter is associated with mind. If atoms are "minded" in some way i.e. aren't just passive objects being buffeted by physical forces but are active to some degree, albeit difficult to define, could it better explain scientific phenomena?

It is difficult to understand how life can emerge from lifelessness, how mind can emerge from non-mind, how a chemical soup on earth billions of years ago could randomly create the single living cells from which humanity eventually evolved. Some people find it so improbable that they dismiss it entirely and look for explanations involving God.

But if everything in the universe already has mind in some way, and can be said to be "alive" at some level, then several mysteries

immediately become more comprehensible. If the chemical soup from which life emerged on earth was already "alive" (though at a non-conscious level) and was, in a sense, seeking to actualize itself in the optimal possible way; if the chemical soup were striving to generate higher forms of life from itself, then that would make the appearance of single cells more likely. Such a factor underlying evolutionary forces can't be quantified and isn't readily susceptible to scientific study, but it would radically increase the chances of complex life appearing.

Nothing is lifeless. Nothing is mindless. Life and mind are an ascending scale. The most elementary particles have little that would be recognized as life or mind, but nevertheless those qualities are there. To assert the opposite position, that there is both life and non-life, is to assume a dualistic position. How can these two entirely different "substances" interact? How can one give rise to the other? How can specific arrangements of non-life generate life? The reality is that what has been defined as non-life does contain life, albeit at a much more primitive level. A single brain cell in a human brain doesn't appear to have either life or mind, and yet that brain cell is part of a functioning mind within a living organism. There are only two possibilities: either life and mind miraculously emerge from non-life and non-mind, or life and mind were there all along, but unexpressed in any meaningful way.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

The Complementarity Principle of Quantum Theory says (<http://universe-review.ca/F12-molecule.htm>):

"According to the uncertainty principle, the pair of conjugate variables such as the position and momentum of a particle is not well defined but exist only as opposing potentialities. These potentialities complement each other, since each is necessary in a complete description of the physical processes through which the particle manifests itself. This is referred as "principle of complementarity". The more general statement reads: At the quantum level, the most

general physical properties of any system must be expressed in terms of complementary pairs of variables, each of which can be better defined only at the expense of a corresponding loss in the degree of definition of the other. In particular, particle and wave can be considered as one of those complementary pairs - no experiment can reveal both at once."

Mind and matter are also a complementary pair. No experiment can reveal both simultaneously. Mind is the inner, internalized aspect of the universe while matter is the outer, externalized aspect. If a human skull is opened up, a fleshy brain will be exposed, but no mind. Yet the mind is there. No one can deny it. In fact, the appearance of the physical brain is, ultimately, nothing but an idea in the mind.

Illumination teaches that everything that appears in the physical world - the world of dimensions - has a complementary appearance in the mental world, the non-dimensional world i.e. every physical event also registers as a mental event. **All physical objects are also mental entities.** The physical world is objectified mind while the mental world is subjectified matter. Mind is the inner experience of matter while matter is the outer experience of mind. The physical world is the objective, external reality experienced in a scientific way while the mental world is the subjective, internal reality experienced within the spectrum of consciousness.

Human consciousness belongs to the non-dimensional domain, yet it is tied to the physical world. It is impossible to probe it directly because it is not in the dimensional reality of science. Science has provided a vast amount of knowledge about the physical world, but it cannot say anything significant about the non-physical world. That is the province of metaphysics. Historically, science and metaphysics have clashed because metaphysics has strayed into scientific territory, and vice versa each contradicting one another.

Illumination combines science and metaphysics, acknowledging the primacy of each in its own sphere. If the proper applicability of science and metaphysics is understood, science should never contradict metaphysics, and vice versa.

01.02.2014

Metaphysical Reality

Immanuel Kant is recognized as one of the greatest philosophers of all time, but he has probably done more than anyone to cause confusion between science and metaphysics. Kant applied two descriptions to the universe: "noumenal" and "phenomenal". Noumenal applies to the universe as it is in itself while phenomenal applies to how the universe appears to observers. Kant was highlighting a potential gulf between how things really are and how they seem. If it's impossible to get beyond the universe of appearances then the world as it is in itself can never be known.

Every human presents a mask - a persona - to others, but underneath that mask lie traits, feelings and beliefs that could be shocking to others. No one can claim to absolutely know any other person, no matter how seemingly close they are, because the mask - the appearance - always stands in the way.

Kant's revolutionary idea was that the universe doesn't put on a mask but, rather, observers put a mask on the universe. Reality doesn't shape the human mind, rather the human mind shapes reality i.e. "reality" is a construct of the human mind and there's no way of knowing if there's any correspondence between the mind-generated reality and reality itself. The world of phenomena - things as they appear to us - seem that way because our minds compel them to. In particular, Kant said, our minds create time and space, cause and effect, and everything is viewed through the prism of these categories. If our minds didn't exist there would be no time and space, no cause and effect. Things would be how they really are: "things-in-themselves" i.e. noumena. According to Kant, knowledge of noumena is impossible. Every human, by virtue of having a human mind, is permanently excluded from seeing the underlying reality of existence.

It's important to emphasize that, for Kant, there is a single reality, but the actions of mind create a mind-specific interpretation of reality. Every different type of mind - those of insects, mammals, dinosaurs, aliens - would produce a different interpretation of the same underlying reality. It's not the reality that changes but the way in which it is perceived by particular minds. The universe is masked in as many ways as there are observers. The mind creates phenomena and can know nothing of noumena.

Science, in this view, is the systematic study of something that is really an illusion. The maximum possible knowledge of the phenomenal world would yield no truths at all about how things are in themselves. If the scientists in the movie "The Matrix" had discovered every conceivable scientific "truth" about their world, they would have learned nothing except the rules of the elaborate computer simulation in which they were trapped. They wouldn't have discovered a single fact about the reality outwith that simulation. Science, in the Kantian view, does nothing but help us to make sense of our own mental simulation of how things are, but the relationship of that simulation to reality remains forever unknowable.

Illumination, on the other hand, teaches that there is a single reality that manifests itself in two ways: physical and mental. In Kant's universe, noumena are unknowable and phenomena are illusory, but in the universe of Illumination, the mental component of existence is fully knowable, and through it the physical component of the universe. The perfect understanding of the universe in both of its aspects is the province of God.

The mental and physical aspects inherently interact with and link to each other; they always do so and can never not do so. Being part of a single reality, they are never independent of each other. But if the physical is active, the mental is passive, and if the mental is active the physical is passive. At any instant, either the physical or mental is in control. Control can switch instantly from one to another.

The physical aspect of the universe provides the platform for the mental aspect to express itself as fully as possible. Evolution is about simpler forms, under the control of the physical aspect of the

universe, trying to find ways to create more complex forms where the mental aspect comes to the fore. The ultimate manifestation of the mental universe is the supreme consciousness: God. The universe is going on an extraordinary journey from an apparently blind, mechanical, unconscious physical nature to completely purposeful, intelligent self-awareness. The Law of Becoming dictates that the physical aspect of reality gradually surrenders to the mental. The physical world is the start of the journey, the mental the end.

Whereas Kant believed that the human mind creates time and space, cause and effect, Illumination teaches the opposite. Time and space, cause and effect are features of the physical world and not of the mental. The physical world gives these attributes to the mental, not the other way around. When the brain, the physical aspect of the mind, goes to sleep, the mind isn't disengaged. It continues to function - in dreams. Dreams reveal something of the pure mental domain. Causality breaks down, time and space are distorted. Reality becomes a weird hyperreality.

If Kant were right and the mind were the active creator of time and space, of cause and effect, there would be no reason for dreams to be different from reality. Yet they are entirely different. In sleep, sensory input from the physical world is denied to the mental world, so the mental world reverts to its own way of working. Similarly, when a brain is affected by drugs, especially hallucinogens, and normal functioning is disrupted, the mind loses all sense of space and time, cause and effect. Under the influence of hallucinogens, senses often become confused. People can smell colors, taste sounds, hear sights and so on. The mind requires a properly functioning brain to operate correctly. The mental world is shaped by the physical.

There is no true noumenal/phenomenal divide. The mental is trying to harness the physical in order to understand both the physical and itself. A sufficient mind - that of God - can have complete understanding of the physical and mental worlds. Even the limited human mind can gain a far deeper understanding than Kant believed possible.

Carl Jung said, "Psyche and matter are contained in one and the same world, and moreover are in continuous contact with one

another. Psyche and matter are two different aspects of one and the same thing." This is exactly what Illumination teaches.

But if everything physical has a psyche, what is the nature of that psyche? It's absurd to claim that an atom has a psyche in precisely the same way as a human being. Individual atoms are not conscious. They do not feel, do not exhibit intelligence, and do not make plans for the future. To understand their mental nature, it is necessary to turn to a concept known as "will".

Schopenhauer, a man who hated the Illuminati because of his personal rivalry with the great Illuminist Hegel, independently produced a philosophy that, ironically, has several points of similarity to Illumination.

Schopenhauer said, "The act of will and the action of the body are not two different states objectively known, connected by the bond of causality; they do not stand in the relation of cause and effect, but are one and the same thing, though given in two entirely different ways, first quite directly, and then in perception for the understanding."

In other words, an act of will does not cause a physical action to take place. Rather, the act of will is the same thing as the physical action, just viewed from a different perspective.

Schopenhauer's "will" is the will-to-exist, the will-to-live, the will-to-survive. It is a blind, irrational striving, driving forward relentlessly and forever, with no object other than to exist. In a sense, it manifests itself as a cosmic yearning, an unquenchable desire. Schopenhauer, a notorious pessimist, characterized it as evil. It leads, he said, to eternal, pointless existence that fights and struggles and wreaks misery in its desperation to continue to be. It contains no meaning whatever. Happiness, if it ever appears, is never anything other than fleeting, and quickly succumbs to fresh struggles and disappointments.

Schopenhauer criticized science on the basis that it only ever gave us knowledge of one aspect of reality. We find out many things about the "outer" aspect of reality, but discover nothing about its inner character, which is why science seems so cold, clinical and sterile. It

doesn't seem to answer any of the profound questions of existence because it is always standing on the outside. Illumination is about reconciling the outer with the inner, about revealing the science of the inner realm. This is a very different science from the conventional one and yet it is really just the same thing viewed from a radically different perspective.

Atoms are too simple to manifest any behavior that could be deemed purposeful. Although they have a mental aspect, they are not conscious. At such an elementary level, "will" cannot express itself meaningfully. It is potentiality rather than actuality. The physical aspect dominates the mental aspect. The laws of science rather than those of the mind are obeyed. At a certain point in evolution, there is a transition from dominance of the physical to that of the mental, from science to religion/philosophy, from objective to subjective, outer to inner, mechanistic laws to moral laws.

Science is easier to study than the mental arena because it is objective rather than subjective. Primitive objects can't lie, dream, deceive, delude themselves, fantasize, choose, act irrationally: sophisticated minds can do all of those. The mental arena is unreliable in a way that the physical isn't, yet everything that constitutes the meaning of life lies in the mental arena and not in the physical.

Nietzsche, an admirer of Schopenhauer's philosophy in his youth, argued that the will to live was really the will to power. He pointed out that animals, including humans, often risk their lives to gain more power. They would not do so if survival were their goal. The fight to gain power, risking death, can be more alluring than long life without power. Fear, In Nietzsche's view, is the feeling of the absence of power. Those animals, or humans, that fail to struggle for power lack will to power and hence lead fearful lives. Nietzsche, an opponent of dualism, said, "'Will' can of course operate only on 'will' - and not on 'matter' (not on 'nerves', for example -) enough, one must venture the hypothesis that wherever 'effects' are recognized, will is operating upon will - and that all mechanical occurrences, in so far as a force is active in them, are force of will, effects of will."

Nietzsche is right that one substance can operate on another only if it is a compatible substance. If "will" is radically different from "matter", the two cannot interact. Illumination, by revealing that mind and matter are two aspects of the same substance allows will to directly influence matter, and vice versa. Mind and matter are distinct yet inseparable. Neither can be reduced to the other, nor to any other substance. They are dual aspects of a single reality, but this reality will always present itself in one way or another, never as both. This is known technically as "dual aspect monism". It is like the Roman god Janus, normally depicted with two heads facing in opposite directions. You can look at one or other of his faces, but never both. (Janus is a prominent symbol of the Illuminati.)

Nietzsche believed that everything could be reduced to will to power, but it is not a simple monism. Rather, it is a "dialectical monism". Walter Kaufmann said, "[Nietzsche's] basic force, the will to power, is not only the Dionysian passionate striving, akin to Schopenhauer's irrational will, but is also Apollonian and possesses an inherent capacity to give itself form."

In other words, the will to power is a synthesis of a chaotic, impulsive, irrational, passionate, destructive force (which Nietzsche labeled Dionysian in honor of Dionysus, the Greek god of wine and intoxication), and its antithesis: an ordered, organized, rational, cool and calculating creative force (labeled the Apollonian, in honor of Apollo, the Greek god of light and the sun, the truth, prophecy and the arts - the Illuminati have many symbols associated with Apollo).

Nietzsche's notion of a force that strives to create order and form from chaos is an improvement over Schopenhauer's more simple force. The seed of Freud's Id, Ego, and Superego tripartite division of the human psyche can be glimpsed in Nietzsche's work (the Id is akin to the Dionysian force, the Superego to the Apollonian, and the Ego to the synthesis of the two.)

Nietzsche's dialectical will to power, with its inbuilt tendency to create order, accords more with observed reality than Schopenhauer's blind, chaotic striving.

Hegel referred to the basic substance of the universe as "Geist", a complex German word that expresses notions of both mind and spirit. Geist is dialectically evolving towards what Hegel called 'the Absolute' - God. The Absolute represents the complete control of the physical world by the mental. It is a state of Absolute Knowledge and Absolute Freedom. The Absolute understands itself perfectly. Hegel is often interpreted as an idealist, denying the existence of the physical, but in fact, like all Illuminists, he considered the physical and mental to be two aspects of a single substance. However, he certainly regarded the mental as the dominant aspect of the single mind-matter reality - the dialectical process is all about bringing mind to its highest possible expression - and to that extent can be regarded as an idealist. Hence "Geist" is carefully chosen to emphasize the mental aspect.

There is no word that perfectly captures the nature of the basic substance of the universe: the arche, the first principle. The Ancient Greek philosopher Anaximander used the word "apeiron", which is usually translated as "a substance without definition that gives rise to all things and to which all things return, a sort of primal chaos."

Illuminists most usually use the word "Becoming" to describe the single fundamental substance of the universe. "Becoming" is technically an adjective rather than a noun, but Illuminists prefer this word over any other because it makes clear the difference between Illumination and the false religions of Being such as Christianity, Islam and Judaism. "Becoming" emphasizes the changing, dynamic nature of the universe, the evolutionary, dialectical aspect that drives the universe forwards and upwards. "Being" on the other hand is frozen, static, conservative, resistant to change.

Mathematician Roger Penrose has proposed that there are three kinds of reality: physical, mental and mathematical, all connected in an unknown and deeply mysterious way. In fact there is only one reality, which presents itself in two ways: mind and matter.

Mathematics, it is true, is more than just a language created by the mind. It might be said to be a deep expression of Nietzsche's Apollonian ordering principle that seeks to shape the Dionysian chaos. Mind and matter, if they are to avoid an existence of

meaningless chaos, must have a strong core of order and organization, a tendency to obey natural laws. That tendency will never be precise, but it will be reliable on average, hence the statistical emphasis of modern Quantum Theory.

Mind and matter both have mathematics built into them. Mathematics can be defined as the science of pattern. Mathematicians look for patterns in numbers and space, in the physical world and abstract worlds. The mind cannot help looking for patterns. Humans look at the clouds in the sky and start to see meaningful shapes. People have reported seeing the face of Jesus Christ on slices of toast. At all times, the mind tries to shape and pattern sensory data. All of this is mathematical in nature.

Baseball players, basketball players, American football players, soccer players and most other sportspeople engage in remarkable feats of intuitive mathematics. Think of the skill involved in catching a ball while on the run: the catcher is subconsciously calculating the speed of the ball, its trajectory, wind speed, his own speed, the conditions under his feet, the interception point, the orientation of his hands etc. The person involved may know nothing about mathematics as an academic subject, he might even be hopeless at the subject, yet he can solve this complex maths problem as he's on the move without carrying out a single conscious calculation. Autistic savants can carry out prodigious calculations in their heads faster than professors can solve them with a calculator. These examples prove how deeply embedded in the psyche mathematics is.

The Ancient Greek philosopher Pythagoras - another great Illuminist (and the first to be identified with Illumination's fundamental doctrine of the transmigration of souls) - claimed that numbers are the arche. He also said that a mathematical Law called Harmony controlled the universe.

Pythagoras is associated with the mystical idea of the Music of the Spheres (also known as Musica universalis - universal music): the most beautiful and perfect music of all, which permeates the entire universe but can be heard only by God. Music is audible mathematics. It is the sound of the Apollonian order in the universe. It has such a powerful effect on us because it resonates with the

mathematical intuitions buried within us. When we hear harmonies, we are listening to orchestrated numbers; we are directly experiencing universal order in the form of musical notes. Discordant music, jarring notes are the province of Dionysian disharmony. Schopenhauer said that music was a "copy of the will itself" and there's much truth in this.

Illumination is a religion that holds mathematics in the highest regard and assigns to it an elevated status, but it is not a separate reality as Roger Penrose believes. It is part of the fabric of mind and matter. It is the language of the fundamental ordering principle.

The Apollonian principle of order and harmony is opposed by the Dionysian principle of chaos, disharmony and entropy. "Becoming" requires the two opposing principles. It is the tension between the two that fuels the dialectic, that generates the never-ending cycle of birth, death and rebirth. "Becoming" requires destruction and creation. "Being" on the other hand is static and lifeless. Quite simply, there is no such thing as eternal Being. All teachings regarding Being are false. Becoming is the only true reality.

It is said that in order to command nature one must first learn to obey it. At the outset, the mind obeys the physical (matter over mind), but later it commands it (mind over matter).

Consciousness has five levels: non-conscious, pre-conscious, conscious (sentient), self-conscious and hyper-conscious. Rocks are non-conscious, plants pre-conscious, animals conscious, humans self-conscious and the divine hyper-conscious. The next stage of human evolution is to bridge the gap between self-consciousness and hyper-consciousness.

The theory of epiphenomenalism portrays the mind as a by-product of brain activity. The mind, in this view, has no effect on physical events. It merely interprets events after the fact and deludes itself that it caused them. This is not as absurd as it seems. In a famous experiment by Benjamin Libet, he showed that the decision to carry out certain voluntary actions is initiated prior to any conscious intention to perform them.

Illumination teaches that mind can be active and passive (engaged versus unengaged). The mind affects the world only when it is active. Otherwise, physical events occur mechanistically, and the mind makes sense of those events afterwards, but is passive in relation to them.

Consider this thought experiment. Imagine you are about to raise your arm, but don't actually do so. Now go ahead and raise your arm. Can you identify any difference between thinking of raising your arm and actually doing it? Yet merely thinking about it has no effect in the physical world. It is passive thinking. Much of our mental activity is of that sort. To physically raise your arm, you must actively will it. Your mind must be engaged. The non-conscious and pre-conscious minds are always passive; the conscious and self-conscious minds are sometimes passive and sometimes active. The hyper-conscious mind is always active.

When the mind is passive, it exists in an epiphenomenal state, rationalizing events after they've taken place. For example, tears appear in your eyes, and you explain to yourself that you are sad. But that is a post-rationalization. There was no conscious decision by you to shed tears. You might not even have been sad, but you will convince yourself that you were in order to explain the tears.

It is argued that you will feel better if you smile. Why? Because your mind will automatically try to think of good, positive reasons why you're happy, and by that very process you will become happy. So, if you smile for non-conscious reasons, you will quickly find conscious reasons to account for your happiness, whether or not they're correct.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

* * * * *

Conclusion

Illumination teaches that the basic substance of the universe, the arche, is "Becoming", the synthesis of Being and Nothing. It is the

ever-changing "fire" of Heraclitus. Becoming has two aspects: the physical and the mental. At the earliest stages of Becoming, the physical is dominant. During this phase, the mental is non-conscious but has an inherent Apollonian tendency to create form and order, to promote growth, interaction and change.

As Becoming unfolds and evolves, the physical grows increasingly organized, giving the mental ever-greater expression until eventually consciousness has appeared in the mental arena. (Consciousness is mind that has been given a direct window into the physical world via the senses. Consciousness cannot exist without senses. Senses are the connecting channels between the physical and the mental.)

Consciousness in turn evolves into self-consciousness: a higher form of consciousness where a being can reflect on its own existence. Becoming follows a dialectical process to achieve an ascending scale of consciousness, and of truth, knowledge and freedom. As Becoming advances, the mental aspect becomes entirely dominant and able to control the physical at will.

The culmination of Becoming is the Absolute. God. Becoming is a process that never ends, but it does reach a so-called End of History where all major changes possible have taken place. Events still take place after the End of History, but in a context of peace, freedom and self-understanding. The End of History is the age of Heaven.

The God of Becoming is the True God. He is the perfect potential that existed within the universe from its beginning. The purpose of the universe, of Becoming, is to release its maximum potential. That maximum is God. God is the perfection of Becoming. God is ultimate Becoming. Nothing can become greater than God.

Here is the highest wisdom. God himself is evolving. He is not pure Being but pure Becoming. That means that the universe is not in any final state. Indeed, it can never reach any final state. There is no Last Judgment, no Day of Resurrection. The gospel - the good news - is that there is no predestination. We are free and our future is not locked and sealed. We can become the most that we have it within ourselves to be, the most that our merits deserve.

Later we will show how we ourselves can become gods. The vast majority will fail, but the select few, the most meritocratic, those who have worked hardest and followed the path of Illumination across many reincarnations will be provided with the ultimate reward.

Personal divinity.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

Paradise Regained

There is a final truth.

Ultimate becoming is God. But there is one stage beyond.

A community of Gods.

And we can become part of that divine community.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence\(1361286\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Enigma-of-Existence(1361286).htm)

01.02.2014



The Strangest Truth?

Most people have never heard of "Bell's theorem", but there is scarcely a more dramatic and far-reaching postulate. Physicist Henry Stapp described it as the most profound theorem in science and said, "The important thing about Bell's theorem is that it puts the dilemma posed by quantum phenomena clearly into the realm of macroscopic phenomena...[it] shows that our ordinary ideas about the world are somehow profoundly deficient, even on the macroscopic level."

The EPR Paradox

Bell's theorem was prompted by a famous paradox put forward by Einstein, Podolsky, and Rosen to challenge the prevailing interpretation of quantum mechanical "reality". The EPR paradox concerns a phenomenon known as quantum entanglement involving pairs of correlated particles. If the first particle in a pair has a certain property - spin, for example - that can be described as "up" then the other paired particle must have the opposite spin property - "down" - so that the two spins cancel to zero. (If they didn't then spin asymmetry would emerge, leading to an unbalanced universe.)

According to classical physics, the two particles have opposite spin states from the outset. However, quantum theory says that each particle exists in a superposition of the up and down spin states (i.e. neither has a clear-cut spin state), and it is not until a measurement is carried out and the spin wavefunction "collapses" that a particle can be said to have a definite spin state. This instantaneously causes the spin wavefunction of the other particle to collapse into the opposite state.

The EPR paradox relates to what happens if the two particles are separated by an enormous distance where no instantaneous communication between the two particles is possible within the framework of conventional physics. If one particle is measured to be "up", how, in quantum theory, can the other particle then "know" that its spin wavefunction should collapse into the "down" state? Classically, each particle always had a definite spin, so there's no dilemma in this view. Quantum mechanically, neither particle knew what its spin state was until a measurement took place. But the question is how can the other particle know the outcome of the

measurement instantaneously if it is, say, a light year away? What mechanism would be used to communicate the information? The EPR paradox seemed to strike a deadly blow at quantum mechanical orthodoxy.

It required either "action at a distance" (this is the interaction of two objects which are separated in space with no known mediator of the interaction), or faster than light communication. Einstein completely rejected the latter and said of the former, "Physics should represent a reality in time and space, free from spooky actions at a distance." He introduced a locality principle which stated, "If two systems are in isolation from each other for some time, then a measurement of the first can produce no real change on the second."

Einstein and his colleagues believed that they had shown that quantum theory was incomplete and that hidden variables (well-defined classical elements of reality not yet revealed) must exist.

The defenders of orthodox quantum mechanics maintained that the entangled particles are part of a single system, and it doesn't matter by how far the particles are separated: once connected they can never be truly separated.

It was to this fundamental issue that Bell turned his attention. An introduction to Bell's theorem can be found in this article:

http://www.quantiki.org/wiki/index.php/Bell's_theorem#Statement_of_Bell.27s_theorem

The article says:

"In its simplest form, Bell's theorem states:

No physical theory of local hidden variables can ever reproduce all of the predictions of quantum mechanics.

Bell's theorem decisively rejects Einstein's view of reality. Nature has non-local aspects.

The ramifications are astounding. Even though the world appears to be based on locality, it is in fact based on an unmediated, unseen reality that permits faster than light (and probably instantaneous)

communication. Any credible theory of reality must be able to satisfy Bell's theorem.

David Bohm, a supporter of Einstein's views, proposed that the universe is actually something akin to a giant hologram. A true hologram (rather than the type that gets placed on credit cards) has the property of non-locality: every part of a piece of holographic film contains all of the information possessed by the whole film. Karl Pribram has suggested that human memory is based on holographic principles. In fact, his theory involves the whole human brain operating according to holographic rules. This theory could potentially explain why people can recover a huge amount of normal brain function even after suffering major brain damage or even the surgical removal of large portions of the brain.

The hologram theory is extremely controversial and has been dismissed by most scientists. Even more controversial is Rupert Sheldrake's theory of Morphic Resonance. According to Sheldrake, information can be transmitted instantaneously without loss of energy through any amount of time and space via "morphogenetic fields."

Some people have speculated that particles called tachyons exist. These are superluminal particles: they travel faster than light. Such particles are consistent with Einstein's theory of relativity (no particle can be accelerated from below the speed of light to faster than the speed of light but since tachyons can never travel more slowly than the speed of light, this rule does not apply to them). If tachyons exist, then they travel backwards in time. Although tachyons are theoretically interesting, no evidence for their existence has ever been found.

Illumination has no difficulty in conforming to the requirements of Bell's theorem. Illumination teaches that mind and matter are two aspects of the same substance. This single substance exists in both a dimensional and non-dimensional space. The matter aspect is confined to the dimensional space while the mind aspect is confined to the non-dimensional space. The non-dimensional space can be considered along the lines of the "singularity" that is said to exist at the centre of a black hole, or the singularity associated with the Big Bang.

In black hole theory, the singularity of a non-spinning black hole is a dimensionless point of infinite density (which distorts time and space so much that nothing, including light, can escape from its gravitational field). It has zero radius, zero volume, and the laws of physics break down completely at this point.

The dimensionless singularity of Illumination also has zero radius and zero volume, but rather than being associated with infinite density, it is associated with infinite mental events. It has no connection with space and time (which are part of the dimensional universe).

Everything in the universe can be explained by the co-existence of the mental and material aspects in an all-pervasive single substance, and by the co-existence of a dimensional universe and a non-dimensional universe.

Illumination provides a straightforward answer to the EPR paradox. The pair of entangled particles start off together in the dimensional material universe, and also in the zero-dimensional mental universe. While they can be separated in the physical universe, they cannot be separated in the dimensionless mental universe. No matter how far apart they travel in physical space, they are permanently connected via the mental universe. So, as soon as a measurement is carried out on one, the outcome is immediately reflected in the mental universe, and that result is in turn immediately reflected in the paired particle, again in the mental universe. But as soon as the results of the measurement are "known" in the mental universe they are instantaneously reflected in the physical universe. Hence, the behavior required by Bell's theorem is comprehensively explained.

The fundamental point is that by uniting the material and the mental, by uniting a universe with dimensions with one without dimensions, all of the problems of Descartes' dualistic universe are solved, all the paradoxes of quantum mechanics are solved, the appearance of mind from non-mind and of life from non-life no longer have to be explained since every material object is "minded" and to that extent alive. Instantaneous communications are no longer baffling. All instantaneous links are mediated by the mental singularity that lies at the core of physical existence.

The laws of science relate, overwhelmingly, to the physical universe. The EPR paradox and Bell's theorem give the first scientific glimpse of the interface between mind and matter. In the future, a new science of this extraordinary interface will emerge. In the far future, physics (the science of the dimensional universe) and metaphysics (the science of the dimensionless universe) will come to be seen as one. (Illumination prefers the term "transcendental physics" rather than "metaphysics".)

In one mind - that of God - physics and transcendental physics are already one.

The implications of the mind-matter, dimensional-dimensionless universe are extraordinary. The door is opened to psychic powers and what is commonly referred to as the "paranormal." Such powers are mediated by the dimensionless mental singularity where time and space do not exist and everything is, in a sense, connected and one.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Strangest-Truth\(1413675\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Strangest-Truth(1413675).htm)

* * * * *

The Illuminati refer to the dimensional universe of matter as the Hylocosmos (hyle = matter) and the dimensionless universe of mind - the mental singularity - as the Psychocosmos (psyche = mind). Only a reality with these two aspects can account for the nature of our knowledge and experiences. Reality is a superposition of the mental and physical, of the dimensional and dimensionless.

Time, space and causation arise in the Hylocosmos, and from there are reflected in the Psychocosmos, but time, space and causation are not inherent in the Psychocosmos. Time and space support the principium individuationis - the principle of individuation. What distinguishes one individual thing from another is that they are differently located in time and space. Anything that existed in exactly the same time and space, and with the same properties, as another thing would not be different from that thing. Because things exist individually in the Hylocosmos, this is reflected in the Psychocosmos, but individual things are not inherent in the Psychocosmos. (Quantum physicists will rightly point out that, as a consequence of

Heisenberg's uncertainty principle, it is impossible to tell whether two quantum particles of the same type are located in the same space. This could be interpreted as evidence that the Psychocosmos shapes the Hylocosmos at the elementary level, blurring the principle of individuation. We will turn in a later article to one of the most significant aspects of the quantum world: the difference between "bosons" and "fermions". This difference is critical to the nature of reality.)

The lack of intrinsic qualities of time, space and individuation in the Psychocosmos is what underlies, in religions such as Hinduism and Buddhism, notions of an underlying universal oneness, wholeness and togetherness. These religions treat the Hylocosmos as a kind of illusion or place where we misapprehend the real nature of things (the veil of Maya in Hinduism) and see the Psychocosmos as the true reality. These religions regard ego, separation, difference, individuation as entities that need to be overcome on the journey towards universal union. Human suffering arises, they claim, from our inability to perceive the true interconnectedness of all things. "Enlightenment" in these religions amounts to escaping the Hylocosmos and fully entering the Psychocosmos.

Illumination, while it has certain elements in common with Hinduism and Buddhism, is ultimately fundamentally different and teaches radically different truths. For one thing, the Hylocosmos and Psychocosmos are inextricably linked and neither is more "true" than the other. They exist only in relation to each other. The Psychocosmos - as the arena of thought and moral action - is rightly the focus of all religions, but it cannot do without the Hylocosmos.

Whereas Hinduism and Buddhism both seek, ultimately, the abolition of the self, Illumination centers on the transition of the self from its most primitive form to the maximum expression of itself, the fullest realization of its potential - the Self with a capital "S". It seeks, in short, not to absorb the individual into some universal oneness, but to make the individual as perfect as possible: Godlike. The Psychocosmos is the arena where individuals can become everything they have it within themselves to be. It is not the place where individuality is extinguished.

There is a higher truth that Hindus and Buddhists completely miss. It derives from the well-known concept that the whole is greater than the sum of its parts (a concept known as holism). Human bodies are made up of many individual cells, but the whole - humans themselves - are vastly more than mere collections of cells. A whole that contains no parts is intrinsically inferior to a whole that is greater than the sum of its parts. The latter contains an entire extra element missing in the former. Individuation is critical to the creation of the greatest conceivable whole. Far from being extinguished in "nirvana", individuation has to be maximized so that the whole, comprised of all the optimized individual things, will itself be optimized. The destruction of the individual in Hinduism and Buddhism is anathema to Illumination.

Arthur Koestler introduced the term "holon" (from the Greek word "holos" meaning whole) to describe an entity functioning as both a whole and as a part of a whole, to be independent in one function, and dependent in the other. Koestler referred to the "Janus principle" to describe the dual nature of holons. Holons strive to be both whole and to belong to a whole. This is very close to the ancient teaching of Illumination. Only individuals who are whole can be part of a divine whole. The journey of each individual, over a number of incarnations, is to allow him to learn the lessons that will permit him to become whole, and thence be part of a greater whole.

The Illuminati teach the message of the Double Holos - a perfect, whole individual within a perfect, whole community. Those who cannot learn that lesson are rejected from the divine whole. They are the damned. Hell is that place where the whole is less than the sum of its parts, where the damned are locked in selfishness, egotism, refusal to cooperate, cruelty, vanity, greed and division. It does not take much to see that hell closely resembles this earth of ours, ruled by the Old World Order. This hell can be transformed into the first step to heaven, but the Old World Order must be destroyed before we can begin to climb the ladder.

Philosophically, the concepts of subject and object are of fundamental importance. The subject is that which knows or experiences while the object is that which is known or experienced. All things are objects in the Hylocosmos and subjects in the

Psychocosmos. There is no such thing as a subject without an object or an object without a subject. It is one of the most remarkable features of existence that everything is both object and subject. Most things do not have sufficiently developed minds to take advantage of that, but humans do. We can see our bodies as physical objects in the Hylocosmos, yet our primary way of relating to reality is as subjects.

Yet even with humans, there is a vast grey area and it relates to what is commonly known as the "unconscious". Illumination uses a different terminology for this concept. Illumination asserts that all animals are sentient beings and to that extent are conscious. Humans are the only animals on earth that have the higher level of consciousness labeled "self-consciousness", the ability to reflect upon their own existence. If a human could remove his self-consciousness, he would exist at the same level of consciousness as animals. What Freud refers to as unconsciousness is what is, really, the consciousness of non-human animals.

A sleepwalking human is not self-conscious, but can nevertheless carry out complicated tasks. He is not unconscious; he is using animal consciousness rather than human self-consciousness. At this level of consciousness, humans are more like objects than subjects. Despite what humans think, much of their activity actually takes place at this level, hence the success of Freud's theory of the unconscious. Freud revealed that a huge amount of what we do derives from our objective rather than our subjective nature. Our subjective nature then has to rationalize why we behaved in that way. Some people are far better at that task than others. Many humans exist as little more than higher-functioning animals, while a few have the capacity to successfully operate as lower-functioning gods. Which would you prefer to be?

True consciousness is about being the authentic initiator of your conduct, not the reactor to what your unconscious mind has decided to do. Those who are simply turning their animal existence into a day-to-day story are not truly conscious.

Consciousness is a matter of self-reference. The more you ask what consciousness is and whether or not you are conscious, the more conscious you are. What is a thinking person? It's a person who

thinks. The more you think, the more of a thinking person you are. What is a conscious person? It's a person who reflects on his consciousness.

NO animal reflects on its consciousness. Very few humans reflect on their consciousness (i.e. are mostly animalistic). The central tools for investigating consciousness are of course reason, logic and intelligence. The more you exercise these, the more conscious you are.

Without explicit control over reason, logic and intelligence, it's impossible to be conscious. The less rational, logic and intelligent you are, the less conscious you are.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

Dreams and physical reality

People who have lost their sight don't have blind dreams - they dream as though they still had their vision. But someone who has never had sight could never experience a sighted dream. What does that prove? The mental needs the physical to provide experiences, but once it has had sufficient experience of the physical world, it no longer needs it. In the Psychocosmos, the man who has lost his sight in the Hylocosmos regains it. Already, we see the glimmer of how it can be that the mental can reach a certain stage when it is no longer so dependent upon the physical. Those who have lost limbs or become paralyzed dream as though they still had their limbs or were free of paralysis. The old can dream of being young again. The living can dream of the dead, and those dead relatives, friends and lovers can come back as vividly as they were when they were alive. A skeptic might begin to see how souls are possible.

Dreams, so mysterious and difficult to study, are underestimated in our culture. They are so powerful that humans have to be paralyzed during the dream phase of sleep to stop them acting out their dreams, to stop the dreams spilling into physical reality. The implication is that the margin between reality and dreaming is so slender that if the

dream paralysis were removed, we could barely distinguish between the two states. Without dream paralysis, our dreams would have a direct impact on the physical world. They would no longer be dreams but reality.

In lucid dreaming, the dreamer can be fully aware that he is dreaming and direct the way the dream develops. The boundary between reality and the dream is blurred. As the Chinese philosopher Chuang-Tzu said after dreaming that he was a butterfly, "Who am I in reality, a butterfly dreaming that I am Chuang-Tzu, or Chuang-Tzu dreaming that he is a butterfly?"

If the whole human race could have a sufficiently powerful dream - a collective dream in which everyone was participating in the same dream - could it be distinguished from reality? The simulated world shown in the film "The Matrix" was a common dream supplied to the entire human race, and it successfully replaced "reality". If humanity could at some point evolve a "Mass Mind", could it also evolve a collective dream and create its own Matrix? Could it design heaven for humanity?

Pierre Teilhard de Chardin's concept of the noosphere amounts to a human collective consciousness. He saw the noosphere as evolving towards the "Omega Point", the ultimate goal of history, the culmination of consciousness.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

Out-of-body Experiences

Out-of-body experiences, near-death experiences and astral projection are all supported by anecdotal evidence but have no scientific support. How could a consciousness separate itself from the body in order to have such experiences? If there are no physical eyes, how is it possible to see? Yet a blind man can "see" in his dreams. But ultimately his vision comes from memory. There is no recorded case of a people blind from birth having an out-of-body experience or near-death experience in which they experienced

vision. In fact, even if they could see, they wouldn't know what they were seeing. Seeing is something that is learned. People who recover sight after losing it for decades have to relearn how to see.

Yet if a single case of an out-of-body experience or near-death-experience could be cited that demonstrated that someone had seen without the use of physical eyes it would instantly be the strongest possible evidence for the existence of souls. There are now operating theatres in the world where coded messages have been placed on top of theatre equipment so that they are visible to anyone "hovering" above an operating table as part of a near-death-experience. No coded message has ever been reported by anyone claiming to have a near-death-experience. Yet what if that proof existed, but hadn't been placed in the public arena? What if a secret society had already performed out-of-body experiments where coded information was successfully retrieved?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

Do You have Free Will?

Philosopher David Hume referred to free will as the most controversial topic in metaphysics.

Most people take it for granted that they exercise free will, yet the evidence seems to indicate overwhelmingly that they don't.

1) If God knows everything, including the future, that means he knows what you are going to do before you do it. Hence you have no choice about what you are going to do. Hence you have no free will.

2) Everything has a cause. Human actions, choices and decisions have a cause. If something has a cause, a specific effect will inevitably follow. If you are part of an inexorable chain of cause and effect, at what point can you make a free choice? According to the philosophical position known as determinism, there is no such point. Hence you have no free will.

3) According to the contrary position - indeterminism - some human actions, choices and decisions, do not have a cause and hence are free. But if an action is uncaused i.e. there is no reason for it, then it is random, purposeless and pointless. Hence there is free will, but it is contrary to the cause and effect evident all around us, and it results in uncaused, random behavior. And that is not what anyone realistically means by free will.

4) Compatibilism asserts that a distinction must be drawn between causation and compulsion. An action can have a cause and still be free provided that no compulsion is involved (like having a gun put to your head). But if the causes of your actions are ultimately given to you by your genes and/or by your childhood environment where your character was molded, then these were things over which you had no control, hence your choices and actions are governed by forces outside your control, hence you have no free will.

5) Agent causation theory says that an action is free when an agent, and nothing else, causes it to happen. But there is no clear definition of what a free agent actually is. Is it the free originator of an action or is it the constrained by-product of forces over which it had no control (such as genes or environment)?

6) Imagine that a supercomputer could be built that could create a complete simulation of both you and the world you live in. Imagine that every detail of your life was perfectly programmed into it. Imagine that the simulation of you and your world was run a day in advance of your life and it transpired that 99% of the simulation exactly matched what you actually did the following day. Most people are extremely predictable. Their daily routines are well known. Their tastes are known. Amazon can send you book recommendations based on your previous book choices and mostly get it right. Advertisers can easily manipulate you. Opinion pollsters can accurately determine your likely voting preferences simply from your zip code/postcode. Friends and family can predict what gifts you will like and dislike. You yourself know the experiences you are likely to enjoy and those you will probably hate. You seek out the former and avoid the latter. Your life seems to run along railroad tracks. So in what way are you really free? Hence you have no free will.

Free will is essential to Illumination. Without it, there is no morality. People must be free to choose but if their freedom turns out to be illusory then no one can be rewarded or punished for making the "wrong" choices. Religion is meaningless without free will. Everyone might as well be an automaton carrying out pre-programmed instructions.

Illumination teaches the following:

- 1) God has no foreknowledge of what anyone will do and makes no attempt to predict what anyone will do. Why would he? Concepts such as predestination and determinism are anathema to morality.
- 2) Imagine a long line of dominoes, expertly set up so that once the first is pushed the last will definitely fall over in due course. This is a model of the chain of cause and effect in the physical world. But if dominoes are replaced by humans, what then? Many humans might be happy to act as dominoes but perhaps a group near the end will decide that they no longer want to stand in line and will walk away before they are pushed by those behind. The chain of cause and effect will be broken. But how is that possible? Aren't humans part of the physical world, of the chain of physical cause and effect? Illumination teaches that the physical and mental worlds are two aspects of the same world, and control can be switched from one to another depending on the strength of mind present. This means that four different types of cause and effect are possible: a) physical cause and physical effect (the domain of science) b) mental cause and physical effect (the domain where we mentally choose to carry out physical actions) c) mental cause and mental effect (the process of organized thinking) d) physical cause and mental effect (the senses collect the physical information that is used by mental processes).

In the case of dominoes, there is insufficient mind to alter the chain of physical cause and effect. In the case of humans, sufficient mind is present and can lead to control being transferred from the chain of physical cause and effect to an alternative chain of mental cause and mental effect (making plans to do something else) and mental cause and physical effect (walking away to carry out the alternative activity).

In the absence of strong mind, there is no free will, only the chain of physical cause and physical effect, but where strong mind exists, it can choose to break free from the chain of physical cause and physical effect and replace it with an alternative chain of mental cause and physical effect. It is the fact that different chains of cause and effect are available to us and that we can choose one over another that allows us to say that we have free will. But is it genuine free will or are our choices somehow imposed on us?

3) If the mind of a human is shaped by physical factors such as genetic inheritance or childhood environmental inheritance (over which no human has any control), is the mind ever free? Isn't it the slave of factors not of its choosing? Does a person with stupid parents and raised in a poor, crime-infested ghetto have true free will? Can he genuinely choose any course of action, or must he necessarily follow a path laid down for him by his poor-quality genes and hostile environment? Are criminals born or made? If children born in slums were taken away from their parents and raised in the homes of the richest people in the land, and given the finest education available, wouldn't their "free" choices be entirely different? In other words, is a person's character the product of factors outwith itself? If so, no one can be judged on the basis of their character since that character would be radically different if the processes that formed it were changed e.g. by being removed from a deprived environment and placed in a privileged one. Illumination teaches that reincarnation is the way out of the impasse. In a particular life, a person's choices are constrained by the circumstances of his life, most of which are outside of his control, but over a number of lives freely chosen by a soul, the soul's true character can emerge. If a person raised in a violent slum behaves violently, can he really be condemned? If a person born in privilege, with every advantage laid on a plate for him, leads a respectable, prosperous life, can he really be praised? Surely not. Yet in the religions of Christianity, Islam and Judaism, a soul can be condemned to hell for eternity on the basis of the outcome of a single lifetime. In these religions, no consideration whatsoever is given to the circumstances in which someone is born and raised. (The soul is imagined to be a free agent, completely unaffected by genes and environment: a scientifically absurd position to hold.) There is no justice in these cruel, Satanic religions. A soul can justly be judged and condemned only if, over a number of

incarnations, it consistently chose the worse over the better, evil over good. A single life is no basis for judging a soul; a soul must be tested over a number of incarnations.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Do-you-have-Free-Will\(1426171\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Do-you-have-Free-Will(1426171).htm)

* * * * *

Alienation

There is no God who demands worship. It is Satan who demands it. Satan craves it. He wants the entire world on its knees before him. To see Muslims, in their millions, on their knees at Mecca, Jews swaying back and forth and mumbling to themselves in front of the Wailing Wall, Christians clapping their hands, rolling their eyes and yelling Hallelujah and Amen is to see nothing but deluded legions of Devil worshippers. These people are so alienated from themselves that they seem to view God as some sort of power-mad, egotistical tyrant. A Führer, a dictator at a Nuremberg rally.

God is no such thing. He does not seek worship. Why would he? He does not want people on their knees before him. Why would he? He does not want prayers and hymns, confessions and sacraments, snake-handling and speaking in tongues. Why would he? Is he some pathetic magician desperate for an audience? Is he the God of cheap tricks, stunts and snake oil? Is he a narcissist who always wants to stand centre stage in the limelight? Christianity, Judaism and Islam are obscene. It is nauseating that so many people have been deceived and brainwashed into believing the most fantastic nonsense conceivable. The "holy" texts of these religions are books of the most shameful lies. They are designed to bring humanity closer to Satan, the supreme egotist. Every step in that direction is a step further from God.

God, far from being alien to us, far from being a distant deity, is inside us all. Our mission is to find him within us, to release our inner divinity. It is not anyone else we should be worshipping, but ourselves. That is the great test with which we are confronted...do we have the courage and knowledge to look to ourselves rather than others? Can we find our divine spark? That is the Holy Grail, the most

sacred and spiritual object of all. The quest for the Holy Grail is the most difficult conceivable.

Think of the world we live in. The ordinary person bows before the wealth and glamour of celebrities, the power of politicians, the money of business leaders. They don't just bow, they worship. It's the same formula as religion. We make ourselves slaves and then we stand in awe of our masters. Where do our masters want us? On our knees. Because then we are no threat to them. Then they can exploit us. We ought to be ashamed of ourselves.

Don't worship others. Worship yourself. Find your inner divinity. Be as great as you can be. People will stop worshipping Satan when they see that no good God would ever want to be worshipped. All those who demand that you kneel and bow in the name of "God" are manipulating you. They are false prophets. God needs no praise. When the Old World Order ask you to worship them, don't. Stop living in the shadow of others. When you liberate your divine spark, you will never again stand in awe of another.

If you are in any doubt that conventional religions are a sinister means of mass control, just look at any Islamic prayer session. At major Islamic mosques around the world you will see thousands upon thousands of bearded men, shoeless and wearing odd religious caps, on their knees, bowing and scraping, mumbling the words of the Koran that they have been forced to memorize from their earliest days. (Muslims are required to pray five times a day and are even woken up from sleep in the middle of the night to perform one of their prayer sessions: sleep disruption is a classic brainwashing technique.)

Muslim women are not allowed to pray with the men. They pray elsewhere, usually behind screens. They are typically clad in long black robes covering every part of their bodies. With many, only their eyes are visible. It is impossible to recognize one from another. These women are totally depersonalized, without one particle of individuality. They are the appendages of men, the private property of their husbands. They are not permitted to shake hands with other men, or let other men see their hair or faces. In some nations, they are forbidden from driving. They can't even stand in the same line to vote as men. They can be stoned to death for committing adultery,

hanged for fornication. They have been made to feel like lepers. They are entirely alienated from their bodies, their appearance, their individuality. Yet you will hear them asserting that they are freer and better off than Western women...such is the extent of the brainwashing to which they have been relentlessly subjected. When slaves proclaim slavery to be freedom, you can be certain that the control being exerted over them is absolute.

Do not be under any illusions. Conventional religion is about one thing only: control. All the ceremonies of mainstream religion are designed to force you onto your knees, to compel you into postures of submission. They break your will, turn you into slaves and puppets of the Old World Order. Religion is a weapon of psychological warfare, expertly wielded by the masters of the Old World Order. A man on his knees cannot fight, cannot resist.

Nietzsche described Christianity as a "slave morality". That's exactly what it is. You would need to be a slave to buy into Christianity, Islam or Judaism. The word "Muslim" means "one who submits". You might as well have "slave" branded on your forehead. Islamic nations have proved backward in comparison with Western nations. Why? Because their ideology of submission removes the leadership, individuality and creativity necessary for progress. Islam is not unlike communism, an ideology that destroyed progress and creativity by making everyone submit to the state. Submission is anathema. Even in the West, there is far too much submission, far too many slaves. Imagine a world full of meritocrats - high achievers reaching their full potential - rather than a world of slaves ruled over by a rich, privileged elite, a corrupt group of unworthy masters - the Old World Order. What greatness could such a world attain? Humanity has barely scratched the surface of its potential. Only when we eradicate slavery in all of its many manifestations can we advance to the next level.

When you kneel, you are admitting that you are slave with no self-respect. In Great Britain, people kneel to a ridiculous woman who is allowed to label herself "Queen" and the head of the Church of England as though she were some great religious figure. No one in Britain is a citizen. They are all "subjects" of this Queen. They might as well be called slaves because that's what they are. The Queen is one of the central figures of the Old World Order. No person in Britain

can be considered free until the monarchy is abolished and that nation has become a republic.

It's time to end the Old World Order. It's time to turn our backs on monarchs, popes, presidents, celebrities, business bosses and avaricious entrepreneurs...all the fake stars in the fake firmament. It's time to end the worship of Satan. It's time for the age of meritocracy. The new dawn is coming. The Illuminati are the light in the darkness. We will guide you to find your own inner light. Do not fall into the trap of thinking we are saviors. The only person who can save you is yourself. Stand up. Be proud. You can take on any challenge. Make the whole world see the light of the divine spark within you.

What is the central teaching of Illumination? Find God within yourself. Where else should he be? We can be gods ourselves if we have the courage. We can join God. His hand stretches out towards us. Do we have the strength, imagination and boldness to grasp it? Or will we fall on our faces, in fear and trembling, and worship Satan instead? Muslims, Christians and Jews are the damned. Do not fall into their pit of despair, their gospel of self-hatred. They have always persecuted the Illuminati. We have no desire to persecute them. We want to save them from themselves, to end their alienation from life. Become one with yourself. Embrace Illumination. For the first time in your life, see the light.

Here is the ancient wisdom of the Illuminati. It is the test that, until very recently, was used to determine who was ready to join the Illuminati. Anyone who approached us with the right question would be admitted to the first stage of the procedure for becoming a member of the Illuminati.

The question was this one...

What are we becoming?

And the answer...

The Light...God.

Are you ready to become God? You never will be if you are worshipping someone else.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Alienation\(1427428\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Alienation(1427428).htm)

02.08.2014



We Are Not Free

History is teleological. It has a “telos” – an end, a purpose. It is not a collection of random events but is moving in a definite direction that can be discerned. Hegel identified the central axis of history – freedom. He said, “The history of the world is none other than the progress of the consciousness of freedom.”

History comes to an end when absolute freedom has been attained. Absolute freedom is the condition where every person has the opportunity to express their maximum potential. If they fail, it is because of their own deficiencies, not because they have been sabotaged by others.

At the moment, the vast majority of us have no authentic freedom. The system is set up to serve the interests of the Old World Order. They are free; the rest of us are deluding ourselves. The OWO’s genius is to give us the illusion of freedom, while withholding true freedom. History will not reach its telos until superficial freedom is replaced by genuine freedom.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History\(1478236\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History(1478236).htm)

* * * * *

Our contemporary illusory freedom is part of a long chain of history that has been analyzed in detail by Hegel. He shows us how we came to be where we are. He starts his study of historical teleology by examining the ancient civilizations of the Orient. In ancient China, India and Persia only one person was free - the ruler. The will of all those who served the ruler was subordinated to that of their master. No one had a conscience in any modern sense; no one formed their own opinions about right and wrong. All personal responsibility was absent from them. They simply obeyed.

In China, the people were like small children. Their emperor was their father. In India, the caste system of Hinduism introduced another element. As well as the despotism of the ruler, the people were subject to the inflexible despotism of religion. If you had a lowly station in life, you couldn't complain. It was just karmic retribution

according to Hinduism, for misdemeanors in a previous existence. You had no right to demand freedom, and the thought didn't even occur to you. In Persia, the situation was different again. Once more, a despot reigned and religious rules applied (this time Zoroastrian rather than Hindu). However, whereas Hinduism was despotic - your nature was determined by a prior life of which you had no awareness - Zoroastrianism was about an ongoing struggle between good and evil in which everyone had a role to play.

The absolute ruler of Persia would never be challenged while he obeyed Zoroastrianism, but if he acted against the religion then he risked being deposed. In other words the ruler, like his subjects, was constrained by principles. He could not be capricious in the manner of the rulers of India and China.

Hegel saw the restraints placed on the ruler by principles (intellectual or spiritual) as providing the basis of "true history". If those principles could be changed, humanity might be transformed. Under the rule of a Chinese despot, there was no principle to which anyone could appeal to bring about change. In India, Hinduism was equated with nature itself and was also immune from change. These were static societies, where no possibility of the introduction of radical freedom realistically existed. In Persia, the rule of law implied that new laws might one day be enacted that could lead to a better society.

In the west at this time, the city-states of ancient Greece were coming to prominence. These city-states were fiercely competitive and offered a much more individualistic vision of humanity. Power was much less centralized. When the monolithic Persian Empire collided with the free city-states of Greece, the Greeks emerged victorious. The central reason for the success of the Greeks was that they fought more effectively, with a greater sense of what was at stake. The Persian soldiers were like automatons. They knew that their ruler saw them all as utterly disposable. Their morale was much lower than that of the Greeks, and they were far more likely to panic and flee.

But even the Greeks were not truly free. Sparta was a military state, with every citizen pressed into service. A huge population of Helot slaves served the Spartans. In Athens, in name a democratic state, the vote was restricted to adult males who had completed military training. Women and foreigners had no vote and, as with Sparta, a

large slave population served the state. Even the citizens themselves were far from free in a modern sense. They identified with the state to such an extent that its interests were theirs. They were more like cells in a body than free agents with minds of their own. Athens put Socrates to death because he dared to challenge the authority of the state and to ask the sort of awkward questions that modern dissenters routinely pose. Spartans who refused to serve the military ethos of their state were killed or banished in disgrace. The situation in contemporary America where many citizens actively loathe the federal government and even plot against it would have been incomprehensible to the Greeks. Every such dissenter would have been put to death.

Eventually, Greece succumbed to a despot - Philip II of Macedonia. Philip's son, the famous Alexander the Great, went on to conquer Persia, India and Egypt. (Egypt, the nation of god-like pharaohs, was another empire where freedom was minimal.)

But a new empire - the Roman, soon eclipsed Alexander's empire. Rome was like a cross between Sparta and Athens: a harsh military machine that still managed to acknowledge the rights of citizens. Again, a huge slave population served it. Yet Rome was defeated in the end by a slave ideology - Christianity. The ethos of the empire changed under this new and strange religion that opposed all of the old pagan gods of Rome.

The Roman Empire was eventually resurrected in the guise of the Roman Catholic Church (religious power) and the Holy Roman Empire (political and military power). The structure of the Catholic Church resembled that of the old Roman Empire, with the pope replacing the emperor and the cardinals the Senate. Archbishops, bishops and priests were the equivalents of the officer ranks of the Roman army. It was a rigid hierarchy. The ordinary people, if they wanted God's favor, had to go through the appropriate channels, from priest to pope. The pope was the "vicar of Christ", God's representative on earth. The people themselves had no direct access to God. If they wanted to pray, they had to invoke a saint. The idea that an ordinary person could have a personal relationship with God was unthinkable.

Then Islam appeared. This religion had nothing resembling the hierarchy of Catholicism. There was no pope, no voice of central authority. Every ordinary Muslim could open a direct channel to Allah. All they needed was the Koran. To that extent, they were freer than Catholics, though the history of Islam has not proved conducive to genuine freedom. (Muslims are in such awe of their God that he takes the role of master and they of slaves. Slaves, by definition, are never free. Muslims - "those who submit" - revel in their own slavery. In terms of the dialectical progress of history, nothing is more certain than that Islam will have to be reformed or is doomed to a slow death because of its opposition to freedom.)

Eventually, the idea of a direct line to God spread to the Christian world. Martin Luther opposed the Catholic hierarchy and increasingly viewed it as an active obstacle to the true Christian message. The Protestant Reformation emphasized scripture over the authority of the Church. The Bible, previously only available in Latin (which ordinary people could not read) was translated into German. Now everyone could study the Bible and draw their own conclusions. There is only one Catholicism but there are now scores of Protestant sects. When people are free to make up their own minds, the tendency is always towards the proliferation of factions. Gnosticism historically had many factions, each emphasizing a different aspects of Gnostic thinking. Islam has not splintered in the same way as Christianity because it is so simplistic that there is little scope for doctrinal dispute. Shia and Sunni Muslims differ over whether Mohammed's descendants should have been accorded special status, not over points of doctrine.

With the decentralization of power in the west and the release of the individual from the rigid hierarchy of Catholicism, freedom spread rapidly. Hegel regarded the Reformation as a decisive event in history, a huge breakthrough for the dialectical advance of freedom. Science, in particular, was liberated from theology. Whereas the Catholic Church accused Galileo, one of the world's greatest scientists, of heresy and suppressed his work, scientific thought started to flourish in free-thinking Protestant countries. The Counter-Reformation, which brought the Jesuits to the fore, realized that Catholicism had to move with the times, and Catholicism also embraced science and the new thinking of the Enlightenment.

Islam became stuck in a rut because of overemphasis on the Koran and did not advance in terms of freedom, and to this day is scientifically and culturally backward. In Europe, the Renaissance, Reformation, Counter-Reformation, and the Enlightenment led to an intellectual ferment that fuelled increasing freedom and started to switch the emphasis to the individual. Nationalism and the slow disintegration of the Holy Roman Empire added fresh impetus. Then came the two critical events of the 18th Century - the American and French Revolutions. The Reformation had eroded the centralized power of Catholicism and now these two Revolutions had eroded the centralized power of monarchs.

Although Napoleon, a product of the French Revolution, chose to make himself an emperor, he also introduced codes of rights for citizens. These codes were derived from the thinking of the Revolution and influenced the whole of Europe, including Hegel's nation Prussia, a militaristic monarchy.

In public, Hegel was content to proclaim that the Prussia of his time represented the culmination of history. Freedom of the individual had reached a sensible level, he said, tempered by the need for security, rightful authority and law and order. This kept him in good stead with the authorities, and ensured that he attracted no suspicion.

In private, Hegel despised the Prussian state and longed for its overthrow and the implementation of true freedom. He believed that he could influence events more effectively if he appeared as a dutiful Prussian citizen, while secretly working behind the scenes against the Prussian monarchy.

Hegel's analysis was adopted by Karl Marx, who now put forward class war based on economic inequality as the primary battleground of freedom. Rich people are much more free than poor people. Therefore to increase freedom wealth must be more evenly distributed. A communist state, according to Marx, was the final word in freedom since all private property was abolished, all wealth equally spread, and everyone had equal rights.

History has not supported Marx. The fall of the Berlin Wall brought an end to the Marxist dream. Communism did not deliver increased

freedom. It was totalitarian, oppressive, bureaucratic, backward and reactionary.

At the end of the Cold War, American academic Francis Fukuyama declared that western, liberal, capitalist democracy would be recognized as the end-point of history's pursuit of freedom. History had come to an end, he said. The whole world would adopt the American and European system of government and economics, he thought. He has been proved as wrong as Marx.

Hegel's central thesis that history is about the increase in freedom of the ordinary citizen has proved correct. However, it is obvious that we have not reached the end-point of freedom.

The mission of the Illuminati is to take humanity to that end-point. The obstacles to freedom are everywhere. Monarchies still exist all across the world. Repressive religions are still corrupting billions of people. There are dictators and tyrants. Power resides in the hands of rich elites that manipulate political and economic systems for their own ends. The super-rich are flourishing as never before. The Old World Order, a group of 6,000 people, run the planet.

The Illuminati's agenda has never altered - to overthrow oppressive religions, governments and individuals who seek to control the people and hold back freedom.

What is ultimate freedom? - when every person on earth gets an equal chance to maximize their potential. When those who rise higher than others do so on grounds of superior, demonstrable merit alone. What does that mean in practice? No one can be allowed to be too rich or too poor. Failing families cannot be allowed to spiral ever downwards. Successful families cannot be allowed to buy additional advantages and privileges and turn themselves into powerful, self-perpetuating dynasties. The state must take a far more active role in people's lives.

Right wing political parties such as the Republicans in America and the Conservatives in Britain continually demand the minimization of state interference in people's lives. These parties are the tools of the Old World Order. They want rich, elite, dynastic families to rule the world in perpetuity, and for the state to keep out of their clandestine

business. When you hear anyone calling for a reduction in the power of the state, you know you are listening to a mouthpiece of the Old World Order.

The Jewish philosopher Isaiah Berlin in his essay "Two Concepts of Liberty" (1958) highlighted the difference between the Old World Order's approach to freedom and that of the New World Order. Isaiah Berlin was a Zionist and close friend of the Rothschild family. He loved to move in the circles of the wealthy and powerful: a typical hanger-on of the Old World Order, an advocate of their ideology.

Berlin distinguished between "negative" and "positive" liberty. Negative liberty is the position that people should be left to themselves, and the state should impose the minimum number of constraints. This type of freedom isn't for anything; rather it is concerned with being free from interference. American Republicans trumpet the value of negative liberty. The state is kept passive in relation to the people. Some people - the rich, powerful and well-connected - flourish while the rest, the vast majority, live bland, banal lives or, in the case of a large underclass, lives of grim, grinding poverty and despair. The state extends no helping hand. American capitalist democracy is the creed of negative liberty. Many American citizens live in squalor, with minimal access to basic standards of health care. Tens of millions of Americans are poor, with no prospects. They are sustained by the illusion of the "American Dream", which, in reality, is as rare as a lottery win. One in a million defy the odds and succeed. For many of the rest, the dream is a nightmare.

Positive liberty is where the state is highly interventionist and offers the people a grand vision, a collective project in which everyone can participate. It promises them identity and self-realization, a release from the directionless, purposeless lives that overtake most people when they are left to their own devices. Positive liberty is for something. It is about becoming something new. From this type of liberty a new humanity will emerge: stronger, fitter, more intelligent, capable of greatness. Ordinary people will be able to get in touch with their Higher Selves, to unleash the latent powers within them that negative liberty seeks to inhibit. Positive liberty is a progressive and

active conception of liberty. It is about changing the world for the better.

Cynicism, apathy, nihilism, and social fragmentation are the fruits of negative liberty. Our horizons are narrow and limited. Junk proliferates. People become zombie consumers, perpetually stuck in a vast, 24/7 shopping mall. They shop for the latest cheap trinkets with which the rich have tempted them. They worship celebrities because their own lives are so lacking. They are always dreaming of a better life, but doing nothing to make it happen. They don't have the tools or resources to make a difference.

Celebrities become "brands". People are reduced to "brand followers". Even dead celebrities like Michael Jackson are brands. What kind of world is it where advertising brands shape the world? You mustn't be seen with the wrong brand, you must pay a fortune for the right brand. Apathy is endemic in societies based on negative liberty. Selfishness is maximized. "I'm all right, Jack." "I'm looking after Number 1." Screw everyone else. There's no community. People are alienated and estranged. They live in "bad faith". They have an "unhappy consciousness." Yet our leaders tell us that we've never had it so good. They have never had it so good, but the rest of us inhabit a Waste Land where there are no values.

Political correctness is our new morality. In a world of political correctness, everyone is permanently on the verge of apologizing for fear that they might be about to inadvertently offend someone. To cause offence, any kind of offence, is the greatest of crimes these days. What sort of people are we when we feel compelled to apologize for what we know to be true? Do we no longer have any convictions? Do we stand for nothing? Is appearing nice, and being acceptable to our peers, what we have been reduced to?

Don't listen to the Rothschilds. Don't listen to Isaiah Berlin. Don't listen to the Old World Order. Negative liberty is a trap. It leads to our present-day wilderness, to a global shopping mall full of zombies, listening to piped-in muzak and searching for the right brands to boost their self-esteem. Negative liberty provides a global stage for reality TV, a global sports fields for preening, prancing show ponies. Some soccer players are now signing contracts worth £250,000 per week - £12.5 million a year - £60 million for a 5-year contract. Fight

back. Don't watch these people. Shun them. Don't buy brands. Don't watch reality TV. Don't buy into all of the Old World Order's scams and tricks. Resist the tyrants. There is a project for reducing us to subhumans; consumers on a conveyor belt, our only purpose to buy the latest gadgets, labels and designer items to line the pockets of the super-rich. We are the society of suckers. The stooges, the patsies. They saw us coming a long time ago. There's a sucker born every minute, and each of us was one of them. But our fate isn't set in stone. We can find our dignity again. We can become people rather than consumers. We must turn to positive liberty.

We are told by our masters to defend freedom and democracy. What they mean is negative freedom and dumbocracy. Is that what you want to fight and die for?

Ours is a democracy of obedience and compliance. In every country, we get the Siamese twins of Republicans and Democrats, Conservative and Labour, and so on. We are only one step removed from Henry Ford's version of choice - "You can have any color so long as it's black." In the 2004 American election, Americans were offered a choice between two rich, privileged members of Skull and Bones. Did it matter which candidate won? That was no choice at all. We never have a choice. We always get the candidates of the Old World Order.

No one is burned at the stake for heresy in our society. Instead, anyone who dares to reject the Old World Order is mocked and marginalized in the media. Political correctness, another ingenious device of the Old World Order, instantly shuts down any form of controversial debate. Criticize the Jewish bankers of Wall Street and you will immediately be branded anti-Semitic. You might as well be branded with the Mark of Cain. No one needs stakes, nooses and torture chambers anymore. We engage in self-censorship. Why? To stop us speaking out against the Old World Order. To stop us telling the truth.

The world has lost its nerve. It has become weak and feeble, full of "last men", those who wish only to satisfy their petty needs, to be left alone to get on with their small, trivial pleasures.

It's true that positive liberty can go wrong. The communism of the Soviet Union was the last major attempt to implement a whole new conception of society. It failed because it was an atheistic, slave morality that emphasized equality over merit.

The Illuminati have often been accused of crypto-communism, but we loathe communism as much as we do capitalism. We are advocates of competition. We praise ambition. We admire and encourage great accomplishments. We want to reward and celebrate the individuals who do outstanding things. We want innovators and geniuses. We want great people. But all within reason. In a meritocratic society, the desire for more than the average is admirable, providing you are willing to work harder than the average. But the desire for excessive reward, out of all proportion to the actual work you have put in, is anti-meritocratic. There are only 24 hours in a day. If one person works hard for 1 hr a day and another for 16 hrs a day, then, on the most basic view, he deserves 16 times more. He doesn't warrant a million times more as we often see in our contemporary capitalist society. In a meritocracy, there are no "masters of the universe." There are no astronomical rewards. Instead, there is the sort of glory for high achievement that the ancient Greeks understood: to wear a winner's laurel wreath, to receive the adulation of the crowd, and to be given a reasonable monetary bonus as a reward for excellence, isn't that enough? Why must some people, overcome by greed, be allowed to demand all the riches of earth for their meager achievements?

They should remember the tale of King Midas. When everything you touch turns to gold, you are doomed. And you deserve to perish. Greed is not good. It is a crime.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History\(1478236\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History(1478236).htm)

* * * * *

A world of the free

Existence is fundamentally teleological. Its purpose is to locate its hidden maximum, the transcendent point where it reaches its fullest expression. There, existence as an impersonal abstraction transfers

power to a personal, concrete self-consciousness. That self-consciousness is the fruition of the universe's search for its own soul. It is what we call God. Once God has evolved, the universe's original telos has been satisfied. It is then God who sets a new telos. He is free to choose anything. He has the knowledge and power to accomplish whatever he desires.

The universe is not impersonal. It is not meaningless. It is not lifeless and barren. It creates meaning. It creates intelligence. It creates consciousness. It creates a soul. It becomes alive. It becomes a person. God is the universe as a living entity. The Hylocosmos is God's body and the Psychocosmos his mind.

The universe's original purpose was to become self-conscious and, from that point, to intelligently direct its own future and attain absolute freedom and knowledge. (Absolute knowledge, Hegel says, is "mind knowing itself as mind.") The earth became self-conscious in the shape of humanity and now it has an intelligence to direct it. The universe is earth writ large.

Each cell in a human body busies itself with basic, microscopic functions, yet all those cells put together can create a Hegel, Einstein or Da Vinci. The cells treated individually and the cells treated as a whole are two entirely different things. As the human personality is to individual cells so is God to the universe. It can be said that the purpose of cells in a human body is to provide the platform for human intelligence. Equally, the purpose of the components of the universe is to provide the platform for a universal intelligence. As above, so below. That is the ancient wisdom. We need only examine ourselves to see the way the universe works.

The wise will see that the reductive, scientific prescription of purposeless evolution by natural selection actually masks a more fundamental principle of the universe striving towards its telos in a process that is superficially blind but is anything but. Teleology does not contradict natural selection. Rather, natural selection is the primary tool of teleology, the mechanism it employs to find its way to its destination. Many scientists, because they can't directly observe purpose, declare that it is not there, but absence of evidence is not evidence of absence. These scientists erroneously, and contrary to

the principles of the scientific method, conclude that purpose is permanently ruled out.

The scientific method recognizes that no scientific theory is ever definitively proved. Each theory is a provisional truth that can be overturned at any time if new evidence appears that refutes the theory. Science does not reach completion. Confidence in the findings of science increases each time experiment confirms theory, but 100% confidence is never, and can never be, attained.

Conventional religion makes humanity subordinate itself to God. It legitimizes the principle that a remote, mysterious authority should control us. This principle then reveals itself in every aspect of our lives. When we are children, our parents who seem like gods to us control us. Then, at school, teachers control us. Then, in the workplace, by managers and bosses. In our religious lives, to priests, preachers and popes. In our financial lives, by the "masters of the universe" in Wall Street and the City. In our leisure time, celebrities, "stars", "heroes" control us. We want to be like them, to wear what they wear, do what they do. We have negated ourselves. We have become nothing. We have surrendered the control of our lives to others.

Those who control us are the Old World Order. They think we deserve to be treated like cattle. After all, we meekly go along with our fate. We have not fought back. Like the Muslims, we submit. We should have "submission" branded on our foreheads. Why do we submit? Because we are weak and they are strong. There are many more of us, but they use the principle of "divide and rule" to control us. We can never agree amongst ourselves. And that's exactly what they want. That's why just 6,000 people can rule the world.

How can they be stopped?

We are raised to be cannon fodder. The masters are raised entirely differently. They are brought up to rule, and we are brought up to serve them. They have infinite ambition and the widest horizons. We settle for minimum wage jobs and dreary office work.

In a world of strong, resourceful humans who take control of their own lives, the power of the OWO would be shattered. The masters of the

universe would vanish, as would the religious leaders, the authority figures, the managers, the bosses, the celebrities, the stars and heroes. We should be our own heroes, manage ourselves, control our own destinies. But that requires personal strength, energy and talent.

Those are the qualities that must be inculcated in every person. Imagine what billions of talented people could accomplish. Humanity could reach for the stars. We could unleash our maximum potential, live our lives to the fullest extent. We should shape our lives like the most expert of sculptors, fashioning the clay with our own personal genius. Instead, we go along with the schemes of the OWO. They don't want us to be strong. They don't want to help us. They have got the world they want. They want us to obey and cause them no trouble. They will let us do whatever we like, provided we don't challenge them. But only they lead truly free lives. The rest of us must endure the yoke of the Old World Order. You would think we would have tired of it by now.

Where are the revolutionaries of today? It seems our world can no longer create them. We are zombies, suckers, brainless consumers, shuffling our way towards oblivion. History will never mark our passing. We are the damned. The Old World Order have nothing to fear from us.

Yet teleology is on our side. From somewhere, through some mechanism, people will come to prominence who will dare to take on the power of the Old World Order. It is an inevitable outcome of the arrow of history. Freedom cannot be stopped.

Are you one of the freedom fighters? What are you going to do to change the world?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History\(1478236\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-End-of-History(1478236).htm)

* * * * *

What appears in history books is not the real history of the world. Real history is conducted in secret and is almost never documented.

Real history revolves around a handful of power-players, together with a small number of secret societies and closed associations. Real history is all about conspiracies whereas history, as it appears in books, resembles a crime scene investigation. Events take place and historians come along later and try to work out what caused those events. But while crime scene investigators have elaborate scientific techniques to help them gather decisive forensic evidence, historians have access only to what is available in the public record and even that is often unreliable.

If there is no public record, historians have nothing to fall back on other than their imagination. They create a narrative to link the events, to establish cause and effect. But that's all it is – a narrative, a story. It's not the truth. The real causes are always concealed from the gaze of history. Only a fool would take a historian's interpretation of events as reality. History is as meaningful as literary criticism. Historians are always unreliable narrators.

At the end of the movie *The Godfather*, Michael Corleone is seen being appointed as the new Godfather, and the door is closed in the face of his wife because she is an untrusted outsider. It is also closed in the faces of the audience. That is a metaphor for history. The door is always closed in our faces at the moment when the vital decisions are taken. We never hear what took place, who said what, who advanced what arguments, who disagreed, what glances were exchanged, what was whispered. All we get is the speculation of historians who weren't there, working from second-hand sources and the narratives of previous generations of historians.

The whole of history could be considered as *The Godfather* on a global scale. Powerful people conspire in secret rooms far from public scrutiny and then send out their agents, assassins and attack dogs to execute their will. Presidents, popes and princes are agents too. Although these people may seem powerful in their own right, the real decision-makers stand in the background, unseen. Presidents, more often than not, are puppets put in post to do the bidding of their masters. That might involve declaring war, introducing new laws favorable to the puppetmasters, awarding lucrative contracts to the puppetmasters' favored corporations, appointing allies of the puppetmasters to vital, well-paid jobs, discrediting enemies of the

puppetmasters, planting stories, even carrying out assassinations. All of that will be denied, of course. Well, it would, wouldn't it?

And, naturally, they have a huge machine of misinformation, disinformation, spin and propaganda, to conceal themselves and rubbish their enemies. Conspiracy theorists are always dismissed as mad. Who benefits from the discrediting of conspiracy theorists? The conspirators, of course. Their greatest trick is to convince the ordinary person that they do not exist. In the fairytale The Emperor's New Clothes, the scam-artist weavers say that anyone who is unable to see the emperor's (non-existent) new set of clothes is either stupid or unfit for the office they hold. Something similar happens in reverse with conspiracy theories. Anyone who can see the conspiracy is called stupid or unfit for office. But in each case the reality is the opposite of what we are told by those who seek to con us.

No historian will ever take conspiracy theories seriously. They can't afford to. If they admit that conspiracy theories exist then they are putting themselves out of a job because they are admitting that the causes of major historical events are forever concealed from them. Historians promote their own agendas and exaggerate their own importance and significance. The conspirators can rely on historians not to cause any trouble. It's an alliance of self-interest.

Many conspiracy theories are absurd. That does not mean that conspiracies do not exist. The whole point about conspiracies is that only the conspirators know what takes place in the secret meetings. So everyone else has to engage in speculation, and they add to the mix their own prejudices, pet topics and fantasies. Before long, people are claiming that the Illuminati are lizards from another dimension who dress up in zip-up human costumes or use elaborate shape-shifting technology whereby their true form can be glimpsed only at certain transitional points. This is where conspiracy theories merge with science fiction and fantasy. Most of this way of thinking originates in the work of the founder of Scientology, science fiction writer Ron L Hubbard.

The Illuminati have engaged in many conspiracies over the millennia, but the vast majority have failed. The Illuminati are up against conspirators who are enormously more powerful. On rare occasions, they have managed to infiltrate the secret councils of the Old World

Order, and it is from these episodes that they have built up their knowledge of the OWO's modus operandi. But they currently have no one in the inside. By the same token, on a couple of occasions the enemy has infiltrated the Illuminati, although no infiltrator has ever gained access to the highest level. Even members of the Illuminati virtually never come into direct contact with the ruling council of the Illuminati.

Many of the people who condemn the Illuminati are wealthy, right-wing, pro-monarchy fascists who, to this day, are disgusted by the French Revolution and loathe the Illuminati-inspired slogan of the revolutionaries: freedom, equality and brotherhood. If you think that King Louis XVI of France was a great and noble man and that aristocratic families and rich elites should run the world then you should line up against the Illuminati. If, on the other hand, you think that every person should be given a fair chance and should go as far in society as their talents warrant regardless of the wealth, status and social connections of their parents, and that there should be no masters and no slaves then you should support the Illuminati.

Yes, we seek to establish a New World Order. Yes, we seek to overthrow tyrants. Yes, we want to smash networks of privilege. Yes, we seek to abolish diabolical religions such as Christianity. That has always been the mission of the Illuminati. Do you think that aspiration is evil? The Illuminati's enemies are the evil ones, the ones conspiring against the people. The Illuminati seek to liberate the downtrodden and oppressed. Anyone who does not share that aspiration is an enemy of the people. Those who speak out against the New World Order and the Illuminati are the poodles of the privileged elites. The establishment of a New World Order is a dialectical certainty. Freedom will triumph in the end. The elites are doomed. These are their twilight days. It is time for the ordinary people to step into the sunlight. The Old World Order is the axis of evil. In particular, the ruling class of America and Britain are those who must be pushed aside if the people are ever to be free.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Secret-History\(1492844\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Secret-History(1492844).htm)

* * * * *

How 6,000 people can rule the world

Just 6,000 people control the world. How is that possible? What factors must be in place for so few people to have so much power?

- 1) The 6,000 people must have a common outlook and a common purpose. It would be a disaster for them if they continually fought with each other. The Old World Order are united by their insatiable desire for money and power. 6,000 is the number that allows them to share vast wealth. If there were too many - 600,000 or 6,000,000, say - their wealth and power would be massively diluted. Also, dissension amongst their ranks would be enormously more likely.
- 2) The 6,000 people must exploit the threat of force to keep everyone else in their place. The army and the police provide this element of force.
- 3) The 6,000 must be able to spy on everyone else. The secret services provide this function.
- 4) The masses must be given the illusion of political choice. Democracy performs this role.
- 5) The masses must believe they are free. To this end, they are provided with negative liberty. This is freedom from government interference (providing the people do nothing to challenge the government).
- 6) The masses must have plenty of choice. Consumerism meets this need. People have endless products from which to choose. They confuse the ability to choose consumer objects with genuine choice.
- 7) The masses must be fed and entertained: panem et circenses - bread and circuses - as the Romans put it. Supermarkets provide abundant cheap and convenient food and drink. TV, movies, theatre, music, nightclubs, bars, playstations etc provide abundant entertainment.
- 8) From time to time, the masses must be able to disappear into an altered state of mind where they can temporarily put their daily problems behind them. Drugs perform this function. Alcohol, cigarettes and sedatives are the legal drugs provided by the authorities. The authorities also ensure that plenty of illegal drugs are available. (Ultimately, it is the 6,000 who reap the benefits of the international drugs trade.)
- 9) The masses must feel they "own" something significant. Property is the means chosen. Many people practically worship their homes,

seeing them almost as extensions of the self and essential to their identity. "An Englishman's home is his castle."

10) The masses must believe that their grievances will be addressed. The legal system provides this function.

11) The masses must believe that "wrongdoers" will be punished. The prison system serves this purpose.

12) The masses must have some hope of an afterlife. Religion achieves this function.

13) The masses must have hope of a radical transformation of their fortunes. Lotteries, gambling and the "American Dream" satisfy this need.

14) The masses must have an intimate, loving, support system. Family provides this.

These 14 elements provide the basis of a stable society that can be automatically controlled by a small number of people without direct daily involvement. Above all, the masses must respect the 6,000 as the source of legitimate authority. They must fear the consequences of disobeying the 6,000.

In WWII, the SS guards in the Nazi concentration camps performed relatively few tasks. They did not get closely involved in the daily routines of extermination, other than dropping Zyklon B canisters into the showers. Nearly all of the work was left to the Jews themselves. The Jewish ghettos that the Nazis established in many cities were allowed to be led by councils of Jewish elders. These councils allocated food, drink and medicine, decided who would get on the transports to the death camps, appointed police enforcers to keep order, handed over subversives to the Nazis etc. It all worked smoothly without any direct Nazi involvement. The Nazis got exactly the results they wanted via work done by Jews, the very people they were exterminating. It could be argued that an entire people colluded in their own destruction out of sheer terror of what would happen if they disobeyed. But look what happened anyway. Whether we acknowledge it or not, we are in a similar position to the Jews: colluding in our own humiliation while our masters get on with enjoying the good life. We do the dirty work for them, police ourselves and hand over the proceeds at the end of the day. They sit in their luxury restaurants, sipping the finest champagne and laughing at us.

Hierarchies are based on implied force. If you disobey your superiors in the hierarchy, sanctions will be imposed on you. It is essential to the success of the Old World Order that everyone should accept their position in the hierarchy. Once the people have placed themselves in the pecking order then those at the top of the hierarchy - the Old World Order themselves - are safe.

In the book The Last Bling King, the uprising against the Old World Order relies on the people freeing themselves from the hierarchy. When the hierarchy is no longer acknowledged it ceases to have power. The hierarchy is intimately related to the master/slave dialectic. Slaves naturally fall into line and obey the chain of command. The society of the slave is the society where a rigid hierarchy can be perceived at every turn. Ours is such a society. While the hierarchy is maintained, the masters can wield unlimited power.

What is the Illuminati's alternative vision of society? Most of the details can be found in one of the most influential philosophical works of all time: The Social Contract by Jean-Jacques Rousseau. Although Rousseau was not a member of the Illuminati, his political views were virtually identical to those of the Illuminati. Robespierre and Saint-Just, the two greatest Illuminists of the French Revolution, relied on The Social Contract. Rousseau's political thinking will be discussed in another section.

In the Korean War, the Chinese realized that it was a waste of resources to build prison camps for large numbers of POWs and to carefully guard them all. What they did instead was to identify all of the prisoners with strong personalities - the leaders, whether officers or not - and separate them from the others. They guarded this small number (approximately 5% of the total) and left the others to their own devices. None of the unguarded prisoners attempted to escape. Without natural leaders to inspire them and urge them on, they were like sheep. They wandered around aimlessly causing no trouble, waiting for the Chinese to feed them.

The Old World Order employ similar tactics. They identify the leaders of the masses - the 5% - and they deal with them in one way or another, either by bringing them on board in the lower levels of the

OWO, or jailing them or even eliminating them. Without leaders, the masses are like the Korean War prisoners, wandering around directionlessly. Most people idle away their time in pointless activities. The OWO are never concerned about such people.

The other element upon which the OWO's empire is built is the expert manipulation of the so-called seven deadly sins, plus three other sins. The full ten sins are: avarice, wrath, envy, sloth, lust, pride, gluttony, cowardice, selfishness and vanity. The OWO are the masters of knowing how to identify which sin applies most to which person and then using that knowledge to destroy them or render them harmless.

History consists of two forces. It is dialectically moving in the direction of ever increasing freedom, but at every stage on that journey it has to battle through sin in all of its forms. Sin is the brake on the advance of freedom. Sin is the perpetual antithesis. Sin is the arena of human weaknesses, frailties, failings, vulnerabilities, impulses and desires. The OWO try to hold back freedom via sin. They are grand masters in the use of sin to suit their own ends. The world they have constructed is a masterpiece of deception. The illusion of freedom is extremely powerful, yet the world is a huge prison camp. Only the OWO themselves are free. The masses are relentlessly manipulated according to their sins.

In the book Prohibition A, the concept of "Sin for Salvation" is discussed. That is a subject to which we shall return. The masses must redefine their attitude to sin. Only then can they take the decisive step towards true freedom. The OWO view "sin" as a weapon to be used against the people. They construct religions that emphasize sin, all the better to control the masses. Christians, Jews and Muslims are obsessed with sin. That is why they will never be free. What is the most effective prison? The one you carry around in your own head. What is sin? Your portable prison.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Secret-History\(1492844\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Secret-History(1492844).htm)

* * * * *

15.02.2014





Master/Slave dialectic

Most of us are slaves. No matter how much we loathe that conclusion and reject it, it is true nevertheless.

If you want to know if you are a slave, consider these criteria.

Every day you go and do a job you don't like. It gives you no creative thrill, and you derive no feeling of self-worth from it. You are under someone else's control. Your employer decides how you spend your time, not you. Your employer demands obedience, application and proper conduct from you. If you don't comply, you will be fired. You must behave in the way that the employer sees fit, not in the way that you deem fit. In other words, you have handed over your definition of "proper conduct" to another. You have sold your time and effort to your employer. Sure, you get a salary in return. You can pay the bills, buy nice things, support your nearest and dearest, go on holidays, go out for fine meals at the weekend. In short, you can live comfortably. It is on that basis – that your petty needs are satisfied – that you can justify the fact that you have given away your control over the most precious thing you have: your own life.

Your employer, on the other hand, is wealthy, loves what he does, gets immense status and prestige from it, is admired and envied. His lifestyle is breathtaking. He has three magnificent homes, a 300-ft yacht, a stable of Ferrari supercars. He stays in the best hotels, and everyone is eager to do his bidding and fulfil his every wish. They are permanently at his beck and call, falling over themselves to please him. He can come and go as he pleases. He will never be sitting in front of another person waiting to hear if he is about to lose his job. He is the one who decides who gets hired and who gets fired. He controls his life. He allocates his time as he sees fit. He behaves as he wishes to. He imposes his views on others. Others depend on him, but he does not depend on them.

So, then, which are you...master or slave?

Who are the masters? The Old World Order. Who are the slaves? The rest of us.

Who is guilty? We are. Why? Because we allow the masters to rule us. In exchange for a “comfortable” living, we sign away our own lives. All over the globe, for billions of us, the headstones of our graves will bear exactly the same inscription: “Here lies the body of a person who was an adequate employee. He did what he was told and paid his taxes. He made no impact on the world. Nothing more need be said.” Are you happy for that to be your epitaph?

But on the marble headstones of the members of the Old World Order, overlooking vast, spectacular mausoleums, will be magnificent eulogies, great lists of achievements, the tales of the lives of people to whose tune so many danced.

Overwhelmingly, the masters are those born into privilege, those handed huge advantages from the outset. Their parents are wealthy. They live in the finest neighborhoods. They go to the finest schools. They join Masonic societies with the other sons and daughters of privilege. They agree to carve up all of the best jobs amongst each other. They marry each other and breed new generations of masters. They don’t care about anyone else. Why should they? They have everything they want. On their side of the equation, there is no question to be answered.

The people who must answer the question are the slaves. The question could not be simpler. It is: Why do we let the masters get away with it? And the answer is a painful one. It’s because we are lazy, apathetic, cowardly, satisfied with our trivial comforts. We’d rather accept the status quo than make any attempt to change things because then we’d need to leave our comfort zone, put in time and effort, and above all be brave and take bold risks. If we weren’t content with our enslavement, we’d be doing something about it. We’d be fighting back. But how many of us are doing anything at all? Don’t ask others what you need to do. Use your initiative.

The answer to why we behave this way was provided by one of the greatest Illuminists of them all – Hegel. His dialectic of the master and slave is a famous and hugely influential contribution to philosophy. On its own, it would have elevated Hegel to the highest ranks of philosophers, yet it was just one small part of his dazzling thinking.

Only those slaves who understand Hegel's remarkable dialectic will be able to change their status and become free.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Master-and-Slave\(1437970\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Master-and-Slave(1437970).htm)

* * * * *

The Freedom Fight

Hegel's treatment of the master and slave dialectic is highly complex and abstract, but we will attempt to communicate the gist of his argument in a way that non-specialists can follow. The starting point is the concept of self-consciousness.

Self-consciousness is, by definition, a consciousness that is able to reflect upon itself. While all non-human animals on earth display various levels of consciousness, none of them are self-conscious. Hegel asserts that self-consciousness cannot exist on its own. It needs something else with which to contrast itself. To know what it is, self-consciousness must be aware of what it is not. (In a later article, we will show how Hegel's idea has astonishing implications for the nature of God, and is the key to why evil exists.)

A self-consciousness needs otherness, but as soon it encounters otherness it also experiences, for the first time, fear. Otherness is foreign, a potential threat, something that stands in opposition. The self-consciousness wishes to exert its will to power over the other thing. It wants to possess it, discover its secrets, absorb it, subordinate it, but, crucially, not to destroy it. If the self-consciousness takes ownership of the other thing, it will no longer find it foreign, hostile and threatening. But if it destroys the other thing, the self-consciousness will no longer have anything with which to contrast itself and will start to unravel. It cannot exist without the presence of otherness, yet as soon as it takes possession of otherness, otherness is no longer truly other. How can self-consciousness overcome this dilemma? Hegel came up with a profound and dramatic answer - by otherness arriving in the shape of a second self-consciousness.

Self-consciousness, in order to become true self-consciousness, needs not just any external object - any otherness - but another self-consciousness. By observing this other self-consciousness, by learning what it does and how it behaves, the first self-consciousness starts to understand itself. It learns what it means to be a self-consciousness.

Imagine a human child growing up on a desert island without the presence of another human or even an animal. Would the child develop language, would it become self-conscious, would it even become human in any true sense? The harsh but unavoidable truth is that it wouldn't. We become human by growing up amongst other humans, by being taught and guided by adult humans, by socializing with humans, by developing relationships, good and bad, with other humans. We immerse ourselves in the pool of humanity and thereby become human. If we are unable to do that because we have extreme autism, or severe Down's Syndrome, or any other debilitating condition that makes proper social interaction impossible, then we will never be truly human but more like an animal.

Think of the God of Christianity, Islam and Judaism existing in complete isolation before he allegedly created the world. How would this God develop as a self-consciousness without anything or anyone else with which to contrast himself? To a Christian, Muslim or Jew that question is not only absurd but also blasphemous and heretical. But their conception of God is ridiculous and incredible beyond words. Their God is one that could never exist. They believe in a fantasy. No intelligent person could subscribe to their religious beliefs. We said in an earlier section that our religion is one that even an atheist could contemplate accepting. That is because it is consistent with science and philosophy, and does not rely on the absurdity of faith. If you are prepared to believe in a 15-yr-old virgin giving birth to the omnipotent, omniscient, perfect, timeless Son of God in a stable in the Middle East 2,000 years ago, you are prepared to believe in anything. You are far beyond the reach of rational debate. Atheists will, rightly, instantly reject everything you have to say.

Hegel was fascinated by what would happen when a self-consciousness first encountered a second self-consciousness. The

first self-consciousness would certainly now have another object with which to contrast itself, but this would be no simple object that could be straightforwardly owned and negated as all the previous objects had been. In fact, this other self-consciousness might be a serious threat. Also, the first self-consciousness is plunged into an identity crisis. It is no longer unique. Not only that, perhaps, the first self-consciousness worries, the other self-consciousness might want to try to own and negate it as if it were just another object.

Imagine two humans who have been raised in perfect isolation suddenly coming into contact with one another. What will they do? How will they behave? Hegel says that each requires recognition from the other: recognition that they are independent self-consciousnesses that are not mere objects to be owned and negated. What if the other refuses to provide that recognition?

If another self-consciousness does not acknowledge that I am also a self-consciousness, my whole identity is at stake. I am thrust into an existential crisis. Who am I? What am I? What will become of me? Does my existence have meaning?

When prisoners of war are being broken, one of the main tactics used is to dehumanize them, depersonalize them, refuse to acknowledge their humanity, their existence as anything other than objects. Many people have gone insane when subjected to this treatment. If you travelled the globe and were never once acknowledged as a human being by anyone you met, if you were ignored at every turn, if you were treated as invisible, you would soon no longer be human in any functioning sense. Quite simply, we cannot be human without acknowledgement of our humanity by other humans. Most people take their identity for granted, but it is astonishingly fragile, as many prisoners of war discover to their cost. The Jews in Nazi death camps were stripped of all of their humanity. They were turned, metaphorically, and even literally in some cases, into objects. One survivor, the great writer Primo Levi once dared to ask a guard, "Why?" regarding some incident. The response he got was infinitely chilling: "Here, there is no 'why'."

Recognition is not just important, it is a matter of life and death. Our whole existence hinges on it. Without it, we are objects. We are not human. We might as well be dead.

Hegel says that in the first encounter between two self-consciousnesses, the outcome is so critical, so much is riding on it, that in effect it becomes a fight to the death. Yet death must not happen. If either is killed, the other is denied the possibility of recognition and loses the chance to be a proper self-consciousness. (Remember that Hegel says that a self-consciousness cannot exist in the absence of another self-consciousness. Self-consciousness is social and plural, never singular.)

So, while each person fights as if to the death, the struggle does not actually end in death because that would be the end for both self-consciousnesses, both the victor and vanquished. The only way for the situation to be resolved is for one self-consciousness to, finally, submit to the other i.e. for one to prove to be more cowardly and weak than the other, less able to put everything on the line in order to win, less willing to risk death itself.

So, both have survived and both can now acknowledge the other, but a terrible and infinitely fateful asymmetry has entered the equation. The struggle has ended with the complete victory of one over the other. The victor is the master and the vanquished his slave. The victor was prepared to fight to the death; the vanquished wasn't. He gave up. The victor is courageous and the vanquished a coward. The victor is strong and the vanquished weak. The master controls and the slave is controlled. The master is the ruler and the slave is the ruled.

This struggle has, symbolically, been going on since the dawn of humanity. We have all participated in the struggle and we are now all either masters or slaves. It's easy to know which. If you work for another person, you are a slave. If you can be fired, you are a slave. If others control your life, you are a slave. If you are fearful of what others might do, you are a slave. If you have to await the decisions of others, you are a slave. The freer and the more independent you are, the more you resemble a master.

Although it seems that everything is perfectly set up for the master, Hegel says that this is not the case. Certainly, the master can put the slave to work and live excellently off the slave's hard toil. He can indulge in play all day long if he wishes. While the slave labors from dusk until dawn, the master lives a life of leisure and ease. Yet he is dissatisfied. He was hoping for acknowledgement from another self-

consciousness, another person, but now he finds it hard to see the slave as anything other than an object. The asymmetry in their relationship means that there is no equality in the recognition for which they fought. The slave hates being viewed as a thing, and the master can barely tolerate being looked at by the slave.

But a new and amazing dialectic takes over. The master, living off the labour of the slaves, does no work himself. But the slave's work, bit by bit, begins to change the environment. Fields are cultivated, buildings constructed, goods manufactured. In all of this work, something of the slave is turning into physical form. His consciousness is becoming externally objectified. He realizes he has a mind of his own, that he's capable of creation, and of ordering his environment. He becomes proud of his achievements. His self-assurance steadily builds. He no longer feels so wretched and worthless in comparison with the master.

When the slave and master survey the world, the slave sees the fruit of his own work, while the master sees the outcome of another's work. The slave finds that his consciousness is appearing all around him in the shape of the work he has performed. He is finding a way to attain recognition and deeper understanding of his own consciousness other than solely through the approval of another self-consciousness. He grows as a person. He pours himself into his work. He learns things and becomes increasingly skilled. The master, on the other hand, is becoming lazy and inept, with none of his own work to show for his time.

As the dialectic unfolds, the slave, theoretically, should become more and more powerful until he is the equal of the master. At that point the master will no longer be able to treat him as anything other than a free man. Each side has achieved what it wants. The slave is no longer deemed less than human, and the master at last gets the recognition he craves from an equal. The master-slave dialectic has culminated in an outcome that preserves the two most valuable features of the dialectic: the master's freedom, and the slave's skilful work. Now the slave can enjoy the master's freedom, and the master can acquire the skills of the slave.

At least, that's what's supposed to happen. But what if a group exists - the Old World Order - that wishes to ensure that the masters always

remain on the top, and the slaves remain permanently less than human? Whether we are brave enough to acknowledge it or not, that's the world we live in today. Police and soldiers are there to enforce the masters' will.

Our way of life is inherently based on masters and slaves. We bow to assorted Gods, like slaves bowing to masters. We bow to monarchs and presidents, to the rich, to celebrities. We never tire of bowing to others and getting on our knees. We are controlled at every turn. Isn't it time to unshackle us, to stand up straight for once?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Master-and-Slave\(1437970\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Master-and-Slave(1437970).htm)

* * * * *

The Right Brain God

Many people are perplexed by the concept that God is within them. One book that could radically alter their view of this possibility is *The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind* by Julian Jaynes. This book is written from a scientific, atheistic, materialistic viewpoint, and treats God as a product of neuroscience: our religious beliefs derive ultimately from the way the brain is wired. But is an entirely different interpretation possible, one that furnishes potential evidence for the existence of the soul and reincarnation?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Right-Brain-God\(1606194\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Right-Brain-God(1606194).htm)

* * * * *

The human brain consists of two hemispheres linked by a thick band of connective tissue called the corpus callosum. The two hemispheres are not identical. In right-handed people, the left hemisphere is dominant and controls the right side of the body, while the right hemisphere controls the generally weaker left side of the body. Bicameral means "two chambered" and provides a good way of describing the human brain with its two distinct but connected hemispheres.

The left hemisphere is normally considered the seat of language and logic while the right hemisphere is the province of art, mathematics and music. Autistic savants can show bewildering technical expertise in art, mathematics and music while often being regarded as backward in relation to language, logic and empathy. It has been speculated that these individuals suffered left-brain trauma in the womb due to an abnormal response to testosterone, leading to right-brain dominance. People who have suffered strokes in the left brain have been known to undergo remarkable transformations and discover high-level artistic, musical or mathematical skills that were not in any way evident previously.

The left-brain is characterized as selective, focused, methodical. It filters information to allow the “big picture” to be seen. The right brain, on the other hand, deals with all of the detail ignored and filtered by the left brain. Ours is a left-brain “big picture” society, but that doesn’t mean it was always so. Julian Jaynes’s radical hypothesis is that what we regard as modern consciousness is intimately connected to the evolving dominance of the left brain and, particularly, to the development of language and writing. Before that, the right brain was in charge and what we regard as consciousness simply didn’t exist. In fact, Jaynes speculates that human consciousness as we now understand it has existed for only about 3,000 years.

What existed before consciousness was the “bicameral mind”. Jaynes argues that human beings, as they started to learn rudimentary language, began to undergo a form of auditory hallucination when they were stressed. They would hear a voice in their head commanding them what to do: “fight”, “run”, “drink”, “rest”, “hunt”, “shelter” etc. The hallucinated voice was that of the tribal chief or some authority figure. The person carried out the command unquestioningly. No consciousness existed to allow the command to be pondered, challenged or contemplated. It was simply executed robotically. Even when the tribal chief died, his hallucinated voice would still be heard for a long time after. In this way, it would seem that he wasn’t actually dead. Was the tribal chief promoted to the status of “god” at this time? (This was the origin, Jaynes suggests, of the belief in life-after-death and therefore the human religious sensibility.) As society grew more complex, additional voices arose to reflect additional chiefs and gods.

The bicameral human mind had an inbuilt master-slave structure: one part of the brain barked orders, and another part carried them out immediately. This permitted a rapid and decisive response in crisis situations. It is a more sophisticated form of animal behavior, most of which is pre-programmed and instinctual. Animals don't reflect on their behavior and don't take time to decide what to do, and nor did the bicameral mind.

According to Jaynes, the hallucinated voice(s) arose in the right hemisphere of the brain and was heard in the left hemisphere. The right brain was the master that issued executive commands and the left brain was the slave that dutifully followed them. From this originated the human propensity for master-slave relationships.

Jaynes thought his model provided an insight into hypnosis. The authoritative voice of the hypnotist becomes that of the right-brain master that once spoke to human beings. The left brain reverts to its old slavish instinct and mindlessly obeys the master's commands.

In a TV show featuring British illusionist Derren Brown, he rang a public call box and waited for someone to answer. As soon as a person picked up, he shouted, "Go to sleep!" Amazingly, many of those who answered the phone were filmed immediately slumping to the ground in a deep sleep. Brown's explanation was that these people were extremely suggestible. He pointed out that most people would ignore a ringing phone in a public call box, assuming it was a wrong number and knowing it definitely wasn't for them. Those who do answer are almost Pavlovian in their behavior - they feel compelled to pick up a phone if it rings, no matter what the situation is, as if they have been conditioned since birth to do so and have no conscious choice. Is "suggestibility" a vestige of the old bicameral mind?

(In the 1960s, it was rumored that the CIA carried out research on "voice control" as part of their top secret MK-Ultra project. The idea was to use a form of auditory hypnosis via the telephone to gain control over the person at the other end of the line. An agent would use subtle vocal commands and specific acoustic tones to bring the listener under his influence and then manipulate him for the desired purpose. It was hypothesized that the right hemisphere of the brain

was more impressionable than the left and could be targeted. Once it had been brought under control, it could be used to direct the left brain. Afterwards, the subject would be made to forget what had happened. This procedure is entirely consistent with Jaynes's theory.

Is schizophrenia, where people hear voices ordering them to do things, a reversion to the old bicameral mind? Are the "imaginary friends" that some children create also a product of the ancient bicameral mind?

Are young children conscious? How many of us can remember even one detail of our earliest years? Yet we clearly did things, despite not being conscious in any way that we can recall. Perhaps we were guided by a bicameral mind in our childhoods, with our parents' voices the ones we hallucinated in our heads to tell us what to do when our parents weren't physically around. We can't remember this phase of our lives because we had no consciousness to organize memories for us. Children in infancy exhibit similar traits to autistics; they don't understand concepts such as deceit and empathy. Nor would people with bicameral minds have understood these concepts. Are autistics operating according to a form of bicameral mentality?

Is a charismatic leader with hypnotic language skills - someone like Hitler, Mussolini, Martin Luther King, Billy Graham - taking the role of the hallucinated voice of the tribal leader or god of bicameral times? Is that why they inspire such devotion and can command vast crowds? At huge election rallies, are human beings reverting to their vestigial bicameral selves? Is that why they love strong leaders, why they love authority, why they love celebrities and the super-rich? Have they placed these people on a par with the old bicameral gods? Is a lynch mob a manifestation of a collective bicameral mentality kicking in? - a leader commands and the mob mindlessly obeys. Is the office hierarchy where people feel compelled to obey their inept managers a throwback to bicameral thinking? People say they're scared to lose their job if they disobey. They're obviously much less scared of losing their self-respect.

When Moses went up to the summit of Mount Sinai and encountered Yahweh, when Mohammed went into a mountain cave and encountered the Angel Gabriel, when Jesus spoke with his heavenly Father, were they all exhibiting "bicameral episodes"? Such episodes

are thought to be more frequent if people have been fasting, meditating, isolating themselves from others. In short, if you go into the wilderness for forty days, you markedly raise the chances of having a bicameral episode. Are such episodes the basis of the “divine revelations” of Judaism, Christianity and Islam? Is the “Word of God” the same as the “Voice of God”?

In a famous experiment by Benjamin Libet, strong evidence was provided that consciousness may often consist of retrospective rationalizations of events that have already been decided by the brain i.e. free will might be illusory. But another explanation is possible. Perhaps the older bicameral mind acts before the conscious mind, except the hallucinated voice is silent. The conscious mind then rationalizes the event as its own work.

Is our love of acting and role play, of story-telling and fantasy, of impersonating others, of assuming an identity for computer games, of having an avatar in a virtual reality world like Second Life, related to the inbuilt existence of a twin nature arising from the left and right brain, and from the modern conscious mind and the old bicameral mind? Studies have shown differences between how men and women use their right and left brains. Are women more prone to submissive and compliant behavior because they are more bicameral than men? Is the human obsession with opposites, with binary logic, related to bicameralism? Is the “double”, the doppelganger, the shadow, the “other” all intimately connected with bicameralism? Does the ultimate root of good and evil lie in bicameralism? There is virtually no arena of the human condition, which couldn’t be considered as some kind of bicameral phenomenon.

Is the human race as a species prone to individual and mass hallucinations because of bicameralism? Can humans create such powerful simulations of other “voices” that they effectively conjure gods, ghosts, spirits, vampires, werewolves and a whole gallery of supernatural beings out of their imaginations and then believe they are real? Are mediums (those ones who aren’t outright charlatans), so skilled at simulating the thoughts of a dead person about whom they have collected a few details that they can accurately describe how that person might have behaved when he was alive? Is that why they seem so convincing? Are people who have uncannily accurate

intuitions about other people running incredibly powerful simulations of those others in their mind? Or is something else going on?

Some patients suffering from a hallucinated personality claim that the hallucination knows more than they do. What does that imply? It could be argued that the right brain, with access to all of the detail that the left brain filters out, may well seem to have greater knowledge. It retains all of the facts that the left brain has long forgotten.

Some people have had “split brain” operations involving the severing of the corpus callosum. Could that result in a person developing two “selves”? Not nearly enough scientific research has been conducted on split brain patients. They could hold the key to persuading the world about the reality of the bicameral mind.

The word “paranoia” literally means having another mind alongside one’s own. That is exactly what the bicameralism is.

Does multiple personality syndrome (MPD) - when one personality seemingly divides into two or more - derive from bicameralism? Regarding those people who can provide vivid details of past lives when they are under hypnosis, are memory traces of buried “voices” being accessed? (If someone living in America who had never left the country were able, under hypnosis, to successfully reveal the location of an ancient artifact that had been buried in France for hundreds of years and state that he himself had hidden this object in a previous life, how could any mainstream hypothesis account for this?) Is “speaking in tongues” a bicameral phenomenon? (If someone were to speak fluently in an ancient and “dead” language which they had never previously encountered and of which they could have no possible knowledge in conventional terms, how could any mainstream hypothesis possibly account for this?)

In ancient Rome, an individual’s “genius” was his guardian and guiding spirit. This “genius” could easily be interpreted as an echo of the bicameral voice of old. Socrates, when he was on trial for his life, spoke of a daemon that helped him in difficult times. He described it as, “...a sort of voice which comes to me and has done so since my childhood; and when it comes it always dissuades me from what I am proposing to do, and never urges me on.” John Milton referred to a

“Celestial Patroness” who guided his poetry. William Blake seemed to live his life amongst a plethora of visions and auditory hallucinations. Wagner reached his creative peak when he searched inside himself for his musical ideas rather than looking to the outside world. Mathematician Françoise Chatelin heard a voice which, he claimed, instructed him in a new way of understanding numbers.

Some people might speculate that the vestigial bicameral “voice” could be equated with the Jungian “Shadow” aspect of the personality, or with the Freudian “Id”. What is referred to as the “unconscious” may actually be the interplay between the modern conscious mind and the ancient bicameral mind. In certain situations, particularly stressful ones, the bicameral mind may come to the fore since it is far more decisive and quick-acting than the conscious mind.

When intoxicated people find that they can get home from a bar yet not have any conscious recollection of a single part of their homeward journey, they sometimes say they were on “autopilot”, but perhaps it was their old bicameral mind that took over and guided them safely home. What about sleepwalkers? Have they been taken over by their old bicameral voice and then remember nothing about it when they wake up? As for dreams, human beings really have no idea what takes place in the dreamscape. People are woken up in order to report what they have been dreaming about. However, that involves their normal conscious mind kicking in and then trying to rationalize the few fragmentary images it can remember. It is possible that the dreamscape is where the old bicameral mind has much more say than normal, and tries to communicate messages to our consciousness, most of which are promptly forgotten unless they are particularly vivid? Jaynes thought that bicameral humans didn’t really dream at all. Since they had no sense of “self”, they could never imagine themselves in other times, places and situations, as modern, conscious humans do when they’re dreaming. Rather, a bicameral person continued to experience the same sort of hallucinations in sleep as when awake i.e. voices speaking to them, accompanied, perhaps, by images of dead tribal chiefs, gods, heroes etc. Jaynes also speculated that the sexual encounters of bicameral people were boring and infrequent since they had no fantasy space to go to in

their minds to spice things up. In many ways, bicameral humans are as far from modern human beings as Neanderthal Man.

There is a group called the “Hearing Voices Movement” which claims that between 2% and 4% of the population regularly hear voices, but only about one third become mental patients. In other words, there are people who hear voices and yet manage to cope with them and function normally. John Nash, the Nobel Prize winning economist, eventually managed to control the voices that had tormented him all his life.

There is a phenomenon known as the “Third Man”, derived from T.S. Eliot’s poem Waste Land:

Who is the third who walks always beside you?
When I count, there are only you and I together.
But when I look up the white road
There is always another one walking beside you.

The idea is that in times of extreme stress, a presence can manifest itself and guide a person out of danger. Many people in life-threatening situations have described such a presence giving them direct instructions. Frequently, they attribute it to divine intervention. Many mountaineers, marathon runners and people doing extreme endurance sports have reported Third Man encounters. Scientists typically assert that oxygen deprivation is leading to deterioration in brain function, leading to hallucinations. However, the people undergoing these experiences seem not to be going into a chaotic, unfocused, disconnected state that will lead to their death, but the precise opposite. Why would a hallucination be so helpful and so specific in its advice? According to Jaynes’s theory, what is happening is that the left brain is surrendering control to the right brain and the old bicameral mode is being restored during the crisis.

Jaynes’s theory is massively speculative but it seems to convincingly address many issues that are inexplicable within the parameters of alternative and more conventional hypotheses.

There is no mystical element in Jaynes’s thinking. He is rationalizing a wide range of phenomena according to specific differences between the left and right hemispheres of the human brain, leading,

he thinks, to hallucinated voices (and perhaps hallucinated bodies too). These hallucinations are, he proposes, the basis of humanity's religious beliefs.

Jaynes's hypothesis, as it stands, is one that should speak loudly and persuasively to atheists. Even though they reject the concept of God, they may see the possibility of "expanding their consciousness" via getting in touch with the strange landscape of the right brain, full of creativity, mathematical, artistic and musical potential, and vast resources of unfiltered data that, if it could all be accessed under certain conditions, might provide amazing insights and extra capabilities. Wouldn't we all want access to an inner voice that could help us in times of danger, or that could revolutionize our perception of reality? Just as humanity underwent a remarkable transformation when it evolved from the bicameral mind to modern consciousness (in Jaynes's theory), so it could take another radical leap if modern consciousness could selectively tap the old bicameral mind.

But there's another possibility that Jaynes never considers. What if the bicameral hallucinated voices aren't hallucinations? What if they're real? What if the voice is that of the divine spark? What if it was the divine spark that guided humanity from its ape ancestry to modern consciousness? That would be one way of accounting for the staggering difference between humans and all other animals.

What if the divine spark has full memory of all of its previous incarnations, and these memories can be accessed under hypnosis? (Plato, an advocate of reincarnation, argued that all true knowledge involves recollection. We are not discovering anything new...we are simply remembering what our soul knew when it was part of the divine order.) What if glossolalia - speaking in tongues - is actually a manifestation of the native tongues of previous incarnations? What if some incarnations go back to the very dawn of humanity and know exactly what happened back then? What if they know the truth of the "Garden of Eden" and all the other Biblical events? What if they know the identities of the archons? What if they deliberately became silent, as part of a greater plan, once they had brought humanity to consciousness? The combination of reincarnation and a hidden voice that can be accessed in certain circumstances is nothing short of a way to bring the whole of human history alive, to reveal all of the

moments once thought lost in time. And what if the divine spark also offered glimpses of the divine order, and the uttermost secrets of the universe?

Jaynes's proposal could be treated as a mystical theory providing direct evidence of the divine spark located, in effect, as a separate personality in the right hemisphere of the human brain - divinity inside man - or as a rationalist's account of how we might think the divine exists even though it is only a sophisticated hallucination produced by brain wiring.

Jaynes's theory permits the religious to glimpse the divine spark, and atheists a higher self. In that way, it can unite both factions in the pursuit of a higher humanity with massively expanded possibilities.

Those who might speculate that the Illuminati's path to enlightenment is concerned with gaining reliable and consistent access to just the sort of inner voice of wisdom, command and revelation that features in Jaynes's theory would be on the right track. But on that subject we can say no more.

"There is one thing stronger than all the armies in the world, and that is an idea whose time has come."

Victor Hugo

"All truth passes through three stages: first, it is ridiculed; second, it is violently opposed; third, it is accepted as being self-evident."

Schopenhauer

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Right-Brain-God\(1606194\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Right-Brain-God(1606194).htm)

* * * * *

Hypnosis

Odd though it may seem, hypnosis is one of the most important subjects in the world. The mental state associated with hypnosis is, more or less, the key to understanding humanity.

One of the most important books of the twentieth century for the Illuminati is *The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the*

Bicameral Mind by psychologist Julian Jaynes. Every member of the Illuminati is given a copy and expected to be absolutely familiar with its contents. The reason it has been so eagerly embraced by the Illuminati is that it provides a contemporary update of the material taught by the Illuminati to its membership since the time of Grand Master Hegel.

Hegel's master-slave dialectic was, and remains, the Illuminati's central teaching to explain why we live in such an unjust and wicked world, so full of privilege, hate, violence, destructive (rather than constructive) competition, selfishness, greed, low self-esteem, religious madness, religions that worship the Devil and call him God, corrupt and incompetent governments, unscrupulous companies ripping off their customers, bankers blackmailing the whole world, celebrity culture, and so on.

Nietzsche's concepts of Will to Power, master and slave moralities, and the distinction between "good and bad" on one hand and "good and evil" on the other were added to Hegel's teachings.

Jaynes' hypothesis makes the master-slave dialectic the driving force of the evolution of the human mind itself.

There is a bridge between the minds of the higher animals and those of humans: there was no miraculous leap directly from the unconscious animal mind to human consciousness. Long ago, animal "societies" evolved a feature that is everywhere evident - the dominance of the alpha male: the group leader.

Animals play "follow the leader." A leader is deposed only when a new, younger alpha male comes along and takes the "king's" position by force.

The alpha male dictates the conduct of the group. What could be more natural than that the animal mind should internalize and enshrine this model of the dominant giving orders to the rest (the submissives) and make it as efficient as possible?

To reflect the ways of nature, the bicameral (two-chambered) human brain simply had to appoint one hemisphere as dominant (the master) and the other hemisphere as the slave. In right handed-people - the

vast majority of humanity - the right hemisphere was the one chosen for bicameral dominance because, paradoxically, it was the most "alien" to the right side of the body (which is in fact controlled by the left hemisphere).

Commands issued from the dominant right hemisphere (as an auditory "hallucination" according to Jaynes, of the type that people experience even in the modern day when the likes of schizophrenics report "hearing voices" - which are obviously originating in the schizophrenics' own unconscious and then being interpreted as belonging to other people) and were rigidly obeyed by the left hemisphere. There was no question of debating the commands. The right hemisphere was "God - he who must be obeyed".

This bicameral mind was pre-conscious. It worked extremely well for tens of thousands of years as humanity evolved, but eventually there came a time when people were too numerous and society had become far too complex for the simple model of bicameralism. Above all, as people learned to write and develop sophisticated language skills, a revolution in brain wiring was created.

It was the left hemisphere - the slave hemisphere - that became proficient in written and spoken language (because it had to be extremely good at interpreting the grunted commands of the right hemisphere and analytically understanding every nuance of each order). It thus became smarter, more rational and logical than the right hemisphere (which gradually became the seat of art, music, creativity and complex spatial awareness), and thus assumed dominance. Above all, it created the voice of the "I" - the ego, the self, the soul, the rational person - who persists from day to day as our core identity.

Modern consciousness didn't replace the underlying bicameral brain architecture and associated bicameral mind; it was simply built over it. Just as the excavations at Troy revealed multiple versions of that famous ancient city, built over each other in layers, so the brain has simply created new structures on top of the old (as we saw with the triune brain). There was no top-down redesign; simply a clunky evolution of old animal systems, many "unfit for purpose" in relation to human consciousness (which is why so much human behavior is so bizarre).

The left-hemisphere dominance of modern consciousness sits right on top of the old right-hemisphere dominance of ancient bicameralism - you couldn't get a more potentially dangerous and unstable combination - and in certain situations, control effectively switches back from modern consciousness to ancient bicameralism, and the hemispheres therefore switch in terms of dominance during these phases. This plunges us into an entirely different mental state - the one we see in the phenomenon of HYPNOSIS.

That's why hypnosis is staggeringly important and should be the subject of intense scientific research - rather than being regarded as a strange party trick, or weird version of the placebo ("I will please") effect. Hypnosis, in one form or another, is everywhere and shapes the human world.

Religion is a form of mass suggestion. It is mass hypnosis, mass activation of the bicameral mind. Religion reflects the master-slave paradigm, with God as the Supreme Master and all of us as his slaves.

Weak, frightened people craving the ancient voice of authority are fatally attracted to Abrahamism. They long for the absolute certainty that the voice of absolute command delivers. The voice of God is the voice that reveals no trace of doubt or fear. People want to hear that voice because it removes their fear too, providing they obey the voice to the letter.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

"Hypnosis is the black sheep of the family of problems that constitute psychology. It wanders in and out of laboratories and carnivals and clinics and village halls like an unwanted anomaly. It never seems to straighten up and resolve itself into the firmer proprieties of scientific theory. Indeed, its very possibility seems a denial of our immediate ideas about conscious self-control on the one hand, and our scientific idea about personality on the other. Yet it should be conspicuous that any theory of consciousness and its origin, if it is to be responsible, must face the difficulty of this deviant type of behavioral control...."

[hypnosis] engages the general paradigm which allows a more absolute control over behavior than is possible with consciousness...I shall even go so far as to maintain that no theory other than the present one [bicameralism] makes sense of the basic problem [of hypnosis]. For if our contemporary mentality is, as most people suppose, an immutable genetically determined characteristic evolved back somewhere in mammalian evolution or before, how can it be so altered as in hypnosis? And that alteration merely at some ridiculous ministrations of another person? It is only by rejecting the genetic hypothesis and treating consciousness as a learned cultural ability over the vestigial substrate of an earlier more authoritarian type of behavioral control that such alterations of mind can begin to seem orderly."

--Julian Jaynes

Jaynes' thesis is revolutionary. If we treat consciousness as something we learn, like mathematics or a foreign language or driving or a musical instrument, extraordinary consequences flow. Some people may be better at it than others. Some may learn it faster and more profoundly. Some may be hopeless at it and never get the hang of it. Others may develop the consciousness of the gods themselves. A few may never truly become conscious.

Perhaps people have a "CQ" (Consciousness Quotient) analogous to an IQ. There may be a normal distribution curve of consciousness, with some people much more conscious than the average person while others are subnormal in terms of their consciousness (almost animal-like).

Just as society seeks to optimize IQ, it should seek to optimize CQ too. In fact, raising the consciousness of the average person should be the central goal of the State. Instead, it is the opposite. Schools teach memorization and regurgitation. It's not uncommon for people to finish their basic education without the ability to think for themselves.

The State should teach consciousness. By that, we mean that society should teach people to think for themselves, unaffected by traditions or peer groups or parents: to be autonomous, self-reliant,

independently-minded, self-reflective, self-aware, self-defining, self-creating. Because that is the nature of God. No one who is all of these things will be susceptible to bicameralism and control.

There are institutions that actively seek to make people less conscious. The army does not want soldiers to be conscious: simply to obey. The police are robotic enforcers of the Elite's will. Factory workers aren't conscious. People in offices aren't conscious. Children in schools aren't conscious.

Capitalism wants to be able to manipulate other-directed people; people who are fashion and peer-group obsessed. Look at the success of "fashionable" items. If one person has it, everyone has to have it. Conscious individuals do not follow the crowd, are not susceptible to peer pressure and don't give a damn if they don't have the latest gadget or hip object. Only slaves to fashion, slaves to groupthink, slaves to other-directedness: conformists, automata and weaklings can be conned by the capitalist mind control system.

All of the enormous corporations would collapse if the general population were conscious. No one would work for these multinationals and no one would buy their shit goods.

"New humans" should be non-conformist, dissenting, radical, independent and autonomous i.e. with maximized consciousness and invulnerability to all brainwashing and mind control systems, all hierarchies and mindless authority.

Some people in our world actually learn "group consciousness" rather than individual consciousness. They are obsessed with "fitting in" rather than being their true selves. They are terrified of being socially ostracized. Their whole lives are defined by fear and anxiety. Riesman called them the Lonely Crowd. They are an enormous mob desperately clinging together to avoid the vacuum, the infinite loneliness, at the core of their being. They don't realize that consciousness is the cure for their problems. But of course no one has ever taught them that, and only the rarest people can teach themselves.

Everything should be done to combat the groupthink, group thoughtforms, and collective group minds that are evident everywhere

in day-to-day life. The group mind - characteristic on the one hand of Dionysian collective irrationality and intoxication and on the other of bicameral group control - should be expressed only on special occasions. In our world, it is the default setting.

Advertising, politics, patriotism, nationalism, capitalism and religion are all aimed straight at the group mind. It's much easier to control a group operating under a single consciousness than a group of freethinking, critical people with individual consciousnesses.

Being a "critical" person is essential to being conscious. You must have a well-developed bullshit detector. In terms of religion, politics and the manipulative advertising industry, ordinary people are totally lacking in a BS detector capability. In fact, judging by the way most people lie to each other relentlessly and usually get away with it, most people barely have bullshit detection in any aspect of their lives.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

Hypnosis is a procedure for causing a subject to slip out of ordinary consciousness into bicameralism where the left hemisphere of the brain is primed to accept commands from a voice of authority - a "god".

A subject under hypnotic control has been "persuaded" into surrendering left brain dominance and to suppress the "I" with which the left brain is normally associated.

The implication of the phenomenon of hypnosis is that human beings have a surprisingly shallow layer of consciousness and the old bicameral mind (which allows the unconscious to be vocalized and for meaningful consciousness to be switched off) can be summoned easily.

This explains why so many people are highly suggestible and so in thrall to powerful figures. It explains why society is run along master-slave lines with the privileged elite being the masters and everyone else their more or less willing slaves. The only reason why a few

thousand people can control nearly seven billion people with so little difficulty is that the billions are predisposed towards this status. They feel comfortable with it. No self-respecting person would ever want to be regarded as someone else's subject and yet an advanced nation such as the UK is full of people who are proud to be the subjects of a Queen. That is only possible with submissive, weak, suggestible people who long to be dominated. The British - the English in particular - are disgustingly subservient to Power.

Hypnosis brings us face to face with humanity's terrible secret that most people relish being slaves and actively choose slavery for themselves.

They don't want to be in control of their lives. They want to be controlled. It takes very little to remove their own conscious control and replace it with the control of a dominant person (the hypnotist). Why do people work in offices in soul-destroying jobs, why do they put up with a handful of people being multi-billionaires, why do they accept shitty lives? It's because they're born for it. It makes perfect sense to them. They don't want to fight to change anything. They have low will to power. They are natural-born slaves, easily lulled into relinquishing conscious control of their lives.

Hypnosis turns people into actors performing a script written for them by the hypnotist. Just as a director instructs an actor how to perform a scene, a hypnotist directs his subject, and the subject does as he's told as well as he can. Just as actors perform better in front of an audience, so the hypnotized perform better with a packed audience in attendance. In a sense, hypnotic behavior is simply acting by "amateurs". Most people are acting most of the time. Their entire lives are an act. They are never truly in control of their lives.

For a hypnotist to be good at his task, he needs to be a natural dominant or able to act the part of a dominant. The more dominant the hypnotist and the more submissive the subject, the stronger the hypnotic effect.

A dominant enough person could hypnotize a submissive enough person simply by forcefully barking an order at them, but usually some form of induction is required.

Anything that helps to reduce the subject's consciousness is useful. Tranquil music, mild drugs or alcohol, tiredness, a ritual for putting the subject "under" - these can all be used. The hypnotist can swing a watch backwards and forwards or say, "Look into my eyes...you are starting to feel very sleepy."

In essence, the hypnotist is simply giving the subject a strong suggestion and an excuse to deactivate his normal consciousness. The subject becomes akin to a sleepwalker (and sleepwalking is itself an extraordinary phenomenon since a sleepwalker can move around, do quite complex tasks, even hold conversations, without being conscious - a sleepwalker is probably a good approximation of what bicameral humans were like in ancient times).

A sleepwalker is highly suggestible, and so is a hypnotized person. Any person with a weak consciousness is highly suggestible. The least suggestible people are those with an extremely strongly developed self consciousness. The more conscious and dominant you are, the less easily you can surrender conscious control.

The hypnotist has to check whether the subject is under. Typically, he will ask the subject to clasp his hands and then say, "You will try with all your might to unclasp your hands, but you will be unable to do so." If the subject is indeed unable to separate his hands then he is ready for the next stage.

It has been found that even if the hypnotist doesn't succeed with the first try to put the subject under, repeated attempts often work i.e. the subject learns to cooperate with putting himself under i.e. it is partly self-induced.

A person who is under is no longer an "I" and has no capacity for self-consciousness. Although he is a subject of hypnosis, he himself is no longer part of the subjective world but is now an object awaiting commands. He does not actually "know" he is hypnotized since that would be an inference drawn by consciousness, which he no longer has.

Julian Jaynes wrote: "Unless otherwise suggested, the subject is 'deaf' to all but the operator's voice; he does not 'hear' other people. Pain can be 'blocked' off, or enhanced above normal. So can sensory

experience. Emotions can be totally structured by suggestion: told he is about to hear a funny joke, the subject will laugh uproariously at ‘grass is green.’ The subject can somehow control certain automatic responses better than in the normal state at the suggestion of the operator. His sense of identity can be radically changed. He can be made to act as if he were an animal, or an old man, or a child.”

Jaynes points out that a person in a trance has a diminished grasp of temporal relations; time takes on a different character for the hypnotized. A conscious person gives a temporal narrative of how they spend their time. If a person in a trance is asked to recall what they did in the last hour then, because they lack such a narrative, they simply state various actions they performed, in no particular order, and no logical temporal sequence. Although they refer to themselves as “I”, it is a rather disembodied, atemporal I - a sort-of free-floating self.

Incredibly, subjects in a hypnotic trance can provide a narratized account if specifically asked to do so by the hypnotist. This has remarkable implications. It means that the subject is actually carrying out parallel processing: viewing the situation in two different ways at once. One process is atemporal and chaotic and one is temporal and sequential.

This phenomenon is revealed even more vividly if a subject is required to plunge their hand into an ice bucket and ordered to feel no pain. One processing track does indeed record no pain, but the other does! The subject says he felt nothing, but if he is instructed to use another voice to reveal what he really felt, the other voice will describe the distress experienced because of the extreme cold.

So, within the hypnotic procedure, a “trance self” is created while the former self becomes a “hidden observer” - still there and watching, but silent and not in control. The trance self is the robotic bicameral self which has now taken over from the conscious self (thanks to the hypnotist). The trance self has very different properties from the conscious self. It is much more pain resistant, it does not track time or logical sequences, it has no personality, and is totally suggestible.

All human beings were like this once upon a time. The hidden observer - the modern conscious self - evolved and replaced the

bicameral self, but hypnotists can reverse the process and restore the bicameral self, suppressing the conscious self and making it nothing but a subservient, hidden observer to the events of its own life.

Orwellian “doublethink” - the ability to hold two contradictory ideas simultaneously - becomes unsurprising in terms of this paradigm. The left and right hemispheres can have entirely different personalities never mind different ideas.

It's possible to speculate that human consciousness is like an orchestra, with the conductor acting as the “I”, the self, the narrator, unifying all of the different, contrasting instruments. However, if the conductor goes absent, all of the instruments can start doing their own thing. Jaynes writes: “The idea is that in hypnosis the totality of mind or reactivity is being separated into concurrent streams which can function independently of each other.” This would provide an explanation of multiple personality syndrome.

Jaynes discusses the fascinating manner in which subjects collude in their hypnosis and establish the terms of reference beforehand. Before her hypnosis, a female subject wrote, “A person's eyes must be closed in order to be in a hypnotic trance.” When she was hypnotized, the trance was broken every time she was asked to do anything that involved opening her eyes! Other people who did not think that the trance must involve closed eyes continued to remain in a trance state. In other words, your own expectations of hypnosis can dictate how you will react to being hypnotized. Another person was very resistant to hypnosis on the first occasion it was tried on him, and it transpired that he had written beforehand: “Most people cannot be hypnotized the first time.”

If someone didn't want to be hypnotized, they wouldn't be. The hypnotist isn't making it happen; rather he is creating the environment in which the subject in effect hypnotizes himself (but the hypnotist will of course take all the credit). The subject will be much happier to “play the game” the more dominant the hypnotist is. It can't be stressed enough that if you want to hypnotize someone you must be as confident, self assured and dominant as possible. If the subject is not totally convinced by you, it will take them much longer to be hypnotized.

A hypnotist should stake a claim to being an expert in mental matters. Declare yourself to be a Harvard psychologist or psychoanalyst. People are much more receptive to hypnosis when they think they are in the capable hands of an expert.

Jaynes writes: "The more godlike the operator is to the subject, the more easily is the bicameral paradigm activated."

A phenomenon that is astoundingly similar to hypnosis is faith healing. Here we have a godlike preacher, claiming to be filled with the power of God. Subjects, in the presence of such a dominant person and in front of a large, enthralled, God-intoxicated audience, spontaneously become bicameral - they instantly self-hypnotize - and they will do whatever the faith healer commands. Many of the subjects may well do remarkable things because the bicameral mind has completely different pain thresholds from the conscious mind. A movement that could cause excruciating pain in the conscious state may be unfelt in the bicameral state. It's possible that faith healing genuinely effects a lasting transformation in some cases because the body gets a genuinely radical jolt when it switches to full-blown bicameralism, but usually the effect is short term and the subject resorts to normal (all of his ailments return) as soon as his consciousness is back in control.

A TV documentary revealed that faith healers can prove efficacious in certain types of pain control (this being attributed to the placebo effect), but interestingly an actor playing the part of a faith healer proved even more successful than a practicing faith healer! By the same token, you don't have to be a hypnotist to hypnotize people: you just need to be good at acting the part of a hypnotist! It's the act that's important, not the qualification.

Jaynes makes another powerful observation: "If we can regard punishment in childhood as a way of instilling an enhanced relationship to authority, hence training some of those neurological relationships that were once the bicameral mind, we might expect this to increase hypnotic susceptibility. And this is true. Careful studies show that those who have experienced severe punishment in childhood and come from a disciplined home are more easily hypnotized, while those who were rarely punished or not punished at all tend to be less susceptible to hypnosis."

Jaynes says that if consciousness is learned rather than being supplied genetically then it can equally well be unlearned or its development arrested. This is a powerful observation and explains why the world is the way it is. Humanity is on a consciousness/bicameral knife-edge, and many people keep slipping into the bicameral mode, particularly when they encounter dominant religions or dominant individuals. The super rich are dominant, celebrities are dominant, politicians are dominant. All those given “legal” authority (such as the police) are dominant. All authority figures are dominant (although, of course, it is their label of authority that gives them dominance, not necessarily their own personality which may well be extremely weak). The master-slave paradigm and the bicameral paradigm are the same thing and this paradigm is embedded in our world. There are masters and slaves and nothing else.

The more conscious you are the less bicameral you are: it becomes much harder to dislodge the conscious self and transfer control to the bicameral self. Any advanced State MUST encourage and optimize consciousness. All master-slave set-ups should be abolished. We have to escape from the master-slave, bicameral pyramid and replace it with the meritocratic round table of consciousness.

Religions which specifically target the bicameral self in order to exploit it should be banned. Advertising, which seeks to command the bicameral self to buy whatever is being advertised, should be banned or it should be combated with “anti-advertising” aimed at the conscious self.

We are in a dialectical war between consciousness and bicameralism. Many of the institutions of the world are geared towards control via bicameralism. Many of the organized religions of the world simply wouldn’t survive in a world of fully conscious people.

If you are on the side of reason and consciousness, you must fight the bicameral hordes and all those evil masters who use bicameralism to exploit vulnerable, slave-like people.

Make no mistake, bicameralism (the master-slave paradigm) is the key to our world. Faith is on the side of bicameralism and reason on the side of consciousness.

Newspapers and commentators love the bicameral paradigm. They act as the gods telling the servile masses what opinions to hold. They are just another version of the pontificating priest caste. But they care nothing for their audience. They don't want to improve them in any way, just to keep exploiting them.

No matter what you think of this website, you could never accuse us of dumbing down or patronizing you. We present the profoundest ideas ever devised by the human mind. When have you ever seen any content like this in a newspaper or discussed in a radio show or TV program? The Gatekeepers would never permit this material anywhere near the mainstream media.

Even simply reading this material is an act of extreme subversion that places you outside the common herd of servile bicameralists. Only conscious people can read this material and profit from it.

The Illuminati are the Army of Consciousness, but we have ranged against us the much vaster forces of bicameralism.

The powers that be all support bicameralism because it is the perfect system of control. Consciousness amongst the masses is no good to them because conscious people ask questions and challenge the elite.

The way the controllers want a society full of people who don't ask questions. Who slavishly obey. And that's just what they have.

Has Julian Jaynes provided an astonishing clue to how to transform humanity? He wrote:

"What is it then that hypnosis supplies that does this extraordinary enabling, that allows us to do things that we cannot ordinarily do except with great difficulty? Or is it 'we' that do them? Indeed, in hypnosis it is as if someone else were doing things through us. And why is this so? And why is this easier? Is it that we have to lose our conscious selves to gain such control, which cannot then be by us?"

On another level, why is it that in our daily lives we cannot get above ourselves to authorize ourselves into being what we really wish to be? If under hypnosis we can be changed in identity and action, why not in and by ourselves so that behavior flows from decision with as absolute a connection, so that whatever in us it is that we refer to as will stands master and captain over action with as sovereign a hand as the operator over a subject?"

Let's repeat some of those words: WHY DON'T WE AUTHORIZE OURSELVES INTO BEING WHAT WE REALLY WISH TO BE?

Well, why don't we? Strong-willed people do in fact give themselves permission to succeed, to dominate, to create, to make their mark on the world. They authorize action and they execute it. They are the movers and shakers.

Many people think they can make a difference, but they're deluding themselves. They don't have what it takes to succeed. They don't give themselves permission. They don't authorize a full-scale assault. They keep inventing problems and difficulties for themselves; they see insurmountable obstacles; they fear the consequences of getting it wrong; they worry about this, that and the other. Finally, they have drained themselves of all energy and spark and are incapable of achieving anything. They talked themselves out of succeeding, and they will spend the rest of their lives regretting that they didn't act when the time was right.

Let's be crystal clear about this. You have to impose yourself on the world. You have to dominate it. No one will roll out a red carpet for you (unless you belong to the privileged elite). You have to self-hypnotize to succeed. Then you will have to hypnotize others with your dominant charisma and make them execute your plan. But, of course, you must have a plan in the first place. Well, do you? If not, why not? Isn't it time you made your move?

"We are learned in self-doubt, scholars of our very failures, geniuses at excuse and tomorrowing our resolves. And so we become practiced in powerless resolution until hope gets undone and dies in the unattempted."

--Jaynes

So, now you have the full picture of hypnosis, everything you need to know about the subject that isn't pure bullshit.

What are the key points?

- 1) The hypnotist has no magical skill. He is simply a dominant or someone good at acting the part of a dominant.
- 2) The subject is a submissive and is willing and almost eager to surrender conscious control and return to the comforting world of obeying and not have to take personal responsibility.
- 3) The dominant simply uses some cheap gimmick such as swinging a watch backwards and forwards to persuade the subject that he is feeling sleepy and ought to allow himself to go into a trance state in which the bicameral mechanism is activated. As long as the person expects it to work, it will.
- 4) In this state, the subject loses his conscious inhibitions and is receptive to a dominant voice telling him what to do.
- 5) The dominant hypnotist should consider the subject as an actor whom he will direct as he sees fits.
- 6) The hypnotist simply needs to suggest various things and the subject will execute them readily.
- 7) In a sense, the hypnotist and the hypnotized are both acting, and the whole interaction can be viewed as an elaborate mutual performance.

In short, hypnosis involves a dominant person giving a submissive person orders in a ritualized, safe ceremony. That's it. There's nothing else. There's no mystery, no magic, no paranormal happenings. It's the logical exploitation of the bicameral human mind that is geared up for accepting orders.

"Orders" are usually called "suggestions" and the subject is described as being "suggestible".

Any commands the hypnotist gives should of course be reversed by the end of the session. It's the moral duty of the hypnotist to allow the subject to walk out of the room in the same state he came in, with no implanted suggestions and no unresolved orders. The hypnotist must always return the subject to "normal", with no memory of all the orders he was given.

To be a hypnotist, you simply need to be confident, assertive, dominant and easily able to put a person at ease and control him. There's nothing else to it.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

02.22.2014



The Evolution of Consciousness

Consciousness is a matter of self-reference. The more you ask what consciousness is and whether or not you are conscious, the more conscious you are. What is a thinking person? It's a person who thinks. The more you think the more of a thinking person you are. What is a conscious person? It's a person who reflects on his consciousness.

NO animal reflects on its consciousness. Very few humans reflect on their consciousness (i.e. are mostly animalistic). The central tools for investigating consciousness are of course reason, logic and intelligence. The more you exercise these, the more conscious you are.

Without explicit control over reason, logic and intelligence, it's impossible to be conscious. The less rational, logic and intelligent you are, the less conscious you are.

The cosmos becomes conscious when it becomes intelligent. On earth, humans alone have achieved the requisite degree of intelligence...and there's a vast range of human consciousness from barely conscious to verging on divine consciousness.

Animals are sentient i.e. can feel and sense, but they have no language (at best they have rudimentary signaling capability). Human beings are sentient and have language. This allows them to narratize their lives i.e. to tell a story about the events happening to them during the day (and from this they can construct a personal identity and sense of self). However, the nature of this constant narrative is that it can't be switched off. So, even when someone is actually being controlled by subconscious impulses, they have to rationalize what their subconscious has caused them to do. They think they chose it when in fact they were simply rationalizing after the fact whatever their subconscious chose to make them do. This isn't consciousness - even though it's often called that. This is what the Illuminati refer to as "narratized sentience": sentience turned into a narrative told by a narrator (a "self"): "I did this, then I did that, then I did another thing and another...and so on until I fell asleep...and then I started all over again when I woke the next day."

True consciousness is about being the authentic initiator of your conduct, not the reactor to what your unconscious mind has decided to do. Conscious people are those who engage in activities that are not characteristic of the unconscious. The unconscious is concerned with feeding, fighting, flight, safety, sex, recreation, seeking pleasure and avoiding pain, social interaction, group acceptance, body language etc. The unconscious does not engage in philosophy, self-awareness, self-reflection, pondering what it is and how it came to be. These are the activities of the conscious mind. So, someone who is engaged in these activities is conscious while those who are simply turning their animal existence into a day-to-day story are not truly conscious.

With our definition of consciousness, very few people would genuinely be considered conscious. (Strictly speaking, what we call consciousness is actually “self-consciousness.”)

If you stop and analyze human behavior intently you can have an incredible epiphany when you suddenly see the human beings as nothing but animals that can speak and narratise their instinctual behavior.

Animals are sentient but lack language and cannot create a narrative based on the self. The vast majority can't even recognize themselves in a mirror. They are like Cartesian automata. So, although they are sentient, they are not conscious in the conventional sense, and certainly not self-conscious.

Humans, thanks to language, can turn sentience into a waking narrative. Each person is at the centre of their own drama, their personal movie (the camera filming their world at all times shows the view through their eyes: in filmmaking, this is known as the POV - Point of View - shot). Each person is an “I”. This is what is typically called consciousness.

But “real” consciousness is actually “self-consciousness” (consciousness reflecting on itself and knowing what it is) or “meta-consciousness” (consciousness reflecting on consciousness).

Most humans are stuck at the narratizing sentience stage of consciousness. They rarely get anywhere near self-consciousness. They are like language-equipped animals rather than high-functioning human beings. Only self-conscious humans are capable of achieving gnosis. Narratizing sentience will never get you there.

How was the gap between animal sentience and human consciousness bridged? The bicameral human mind introduced the “talking unconscious”. As humans evolved rudimentary language skills - grunts indicating various objects and various commands for action such as “fight”, “flee”, “find food” etc - what was really happening was that the unconscious mind, in the right hemisphere of the brain, was vocalizing itself. The left hemisphere contained the incipient consciousness, but it was totally subordinate to the right hemisphere and regarded the right brain voice, or voices, as “the gods”. The unconscious knew exactly what it was about (thanks to instinct): the “conscious” mind didn’t. It was fearful, confused, uncertain and only too happy to listen to the unconscious.

However, as sophisticated language skills began to develop in the left brain, something astounding happened. The word “I” entered the human universe and changed everything. In the bicameral world, the left brain regarded itself as “it” being ordered around by the gods. It had no sense of autonomy. It was entirely dependent on the right brain voices.

Once the left brain could start narratizing the world - turning everything that happened into a story based on structured sentences (grammar), it found itself obeying an inescapable sentence form based on subject and object. There was a “doing thing” (the subject) and a “thing to which it was done” (the object). Over and over again, this sentence form was repeated and reinforced. Now, while there were many different objects having things done to them, the doing thing - the subject - was always the same (from the perspective of each individual person). Hence this became an enduring, static thing - a self. The word “I” was born, and the world of “I” came into being. Consciousness made its first fateful appearance on our planet!

Memory is of course vital to narrative development and is directly linked to language development - you need to be able to remember the language for one thing! Narratized sentience invariably leads to

more sophisticated language skills and improved memory, and these then provide the foundations of true consciousness where a consciousness reflects on its own existence as something completely separate from the instinctual, unreflective world of animals. While narratized sentience is still firmly in the animal realm, consciousness might be said to be “angelic”: it is starting to transcend the human condition and move into the divine sphere.

Note that language, memory and consciousness all move forward together, and they all rely on MULTIPLICITY i.e. they need a group of people. It is IMPOSSIBLE for consciousness to develop on its own. As Jaynes rightly observed, consciousness is not genetic. If it were, children raised on desert islands without another soul for company would be as conscious as ordinary human beings. This never happens. There are cases of abandoned children being brought up by animals in the wild, and none of them were found to be conscious: they were all profoundly like the animals that reared them. If dogs were the “parents”, the children acted like dogs, not like humans. Consciousness is a learned, social phenomenon. It does not exist in isolation. So, the Abrahamic idea of an eternally conscious, intelligent “God” is utterly absurd. The social nature of consciousness is nothing other than a disproof of the existence of the Abrahamic Creator God. The cosmos evolved consciousness: it did not start with it.

In the bicameral world, the left brain was an object in relation to the dominant right brain, hence the Greek hero Achilles might have said things along the lines of: “Achilles was commanded by Zeus to do x. Apollo appeared to Achilles and told him y. Achilles enjoyed a night under the spell of Aphrodite.” (It would be impossible to regard oneself as an autonomous self if one felt oneself the puppet of an alien voice inside one’s own head.)

As language and grammar evolved, Achilles was eventually able to move away from referring to himself in the third person and use the first person instead. He could say: “I did x. I did y. I made love to z.”

Nietzsche wrote, “I am afraid we cannot get rid of God because we still believe in grammar.” However, it’s also possible to say that it was grammar that removed everyone’s personal experience of hearing the voices of the gods in their own heads. “I” killed the voices of the gods. The internalized narrative, based on “I”, taking place during

every waking second, replaced the gods' voices. The "I" became so strong, so dominant that the left hemisphere with its advanced language skills became dominant and the right hemisphere its slave. Exactly the opposite was true in bicameral times, with the right hemisphere being dominant and the left hemisphere its slave. So "consciousness" took over from the hallucinated voices of the unconscious.

But, of course, although the unconscious has fallen silent, it hasn't gone away. It still conveys its messages as before, but now they are converted into part of the "I" narrative, even though they didn't originate with the conscious "I" at all. They are rationalized by the conscious self and claimed as its own work, even though it did not actually cause them.

Many if not most people remain fundamentally bicameral and their lives are effectively an after-the-fact rationalization of the commands of their unconscious. They are like actors in a movie, reading a script, but it was the scriptwriter (the unconscious) that provided all the words and actions.

Conscious people are those who are scriptwriter as well as actor. They understand themselves so well that they control (and minimize) the influence of the unconscious, hence are not its slaves. Their narrative is a true narrative. They are not dummies being controlled by the unconscious ventriloquist.

Abraxas, the True God, is fully conscious. He has no unconscious at all. All those who achieve gnosis become fully conscious like Abraxas. That, in fact, is what it means to be God. You have infinite conscious control, even over matter.

Nietzsche wrote, "Our so-called consciousness may be a more or less fantastic commentary on an unknown text which is unknowable, yet felt." This is a superb definition of the consciousness of average men and women. In truth, it is not really consciousness at all but narratized sentience.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain\(2458016\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Triune-Brain(2458016).htm)

* * * * *

Next week will be the longest and perhaps most important article. It will cover the topic of souls. Just like many of the other articles shared on this site, you will likely find, as I did, that you get the most out of them by reading them multiple times. Here are a couple gems from next week's article:

"Psychologically, the hero's task is to allow his ego to perish so that his Self may be born. Whereas the ego is limited, narrow in its outlook, afraid of change, the Self is expansive, fully part of the cosmos, brimming with energy. It represents a whole new way of being, higher, more connected, more adventurous. The confines of the old ego are obliterated."

"The key to self-development is for an individual to rise high above his ordinary self, then look down and see how limited his personal perspectives and conscious ideas are in comparison with the vastness of the collective unconscious that stretches all the way back to the very origins of the human race, and then to the roots of existence itself."

"The soul is not some spooky, anti-science entity that exists in some weird dimension defying definition. To understand the soul, it is necessary to understand the true nature of reality, and that is best done within the framework of philosophy, science and mathematics. Religion is not at odds with these subjects. Instead, it is the final meaning that emerges from them, their logical and inevitable culmination."

02.22.2014

Skipped





Creation Myth

Each of the ten degrees of the Illuminati is associated with a major undertaking that every initiate must successfully complete to demonstrate their merit and their readiness to proceed to the next level. The first degree involves the creation of a plausible new religion. Given that the religion of the Illuminati is Illumination, some initiates are initially perplexed that they should be asked to construct an entirely new religion rather than learn directly about Illumination. So, why is this done?

In simple terms, those who can devise a religion prove that they are capable of understanding Illumination, which is a highly complex religion with no connection whatever with the central Western religious concept of faith. Faith is a means of absolving oneself of having to think deeply about religion. As soon as a difficult theological question arises, the faithful simply say, "We believe", and the problem magically disappears...or rather is completely ignored and thus soon forgotten.

Faith is deemed to be a trump card that, once invoked, shows the mettle of the faithful and proves that they are fully deserving of divine reward. The more ridiculous a proposition, the more faith you require, and the more faith you have, the holier you are. Therefore the holiest people on earth are those who believe the most unbelievable things. They could equally well be called the most stupid people on earth. Faith is the greatest con ever devised. In the fairytale The Emperor's New Clothes, the Emperor strides out stark naked in front his people, believing he is wearing the finest set of clothes ever made. Thus it always is with belief. You are always naked and yet you always image you are fully dressed in the garments of God.

Those who do not subscribe to faith must fully engage their intelligence in their pursuit of enlightenment. Which do you think is easier? Faith is an evasion, a prevarication, a refusal to confront reality. Not to exaggerate, faith is always absurd. Faith is Religion For Dummies, a device for those who can't think. It's an insult to intelligence.

The number of faithful is growing enormously in the least developed, least well educated parts of the world (surprise, surprise), while it is in steep decline in the educated "First World", particularly Europe. America is the only advanced nation that is still heavily mired in faith. Why should that be? Most white Americans are descended from religious fanatics who were expelled from their own countries for their extremist views. Dissenters, Non-Conformists, outcasts, outsiders, cultists, members of secret societies, rebels, revolutionaries, the dispossessed, searchers, dreamers, the rejected, the abandoned, the expelled...they all flocked to the New World where they could begin again, free of persecution. Black Americans became fanatically devoted to faith because it was one way to psychologically cope with the horrors of the slavery and deprivation that the faithful whites had inflicted on them: it offered hope unavailable elsewhere. Thus America has religious diversity (in the form of many different Christian sects), remarkable energy and also an identity founded on both religious fanaticism and religious desperation. In this regards it strongly resembles a Third World nation in its approach to religion.

To formulate a new religion is no simple task. To succeed, you must be aware not just of the teachings of other religions, but also of philosophy, science and psychology. You must be imaginative, creative and intelligent. You must possess a strong vision. You must be bold, daring, willing to travel to dark and difficult places of the mind to find the truth. You must be willing to wrestle with great enigmas and profound mysteries.

If you have embarked on the sacred quest to "become God", what better way to start than for you to conceive how you would order the universe if it were your personal responsibility i.e. if you yourself were God. What would you ask of human beings? What rules, if any, would you set down? How would you incentivise humanity to follow your message? Would you punish them for failing? Would you make use of prophets to communicate your message? And what is your message? Would you appear in person to humanity? What about the problem of evil? How would you address that oldest of intractable issues? Would your religion be simple, complex, secret, open, faith-based or knowledge-based? Would it be philosophical, psychological, scientific? What would be the central new idea of your religion to distinguish it from others?

Creating your own religion frees you from the shackles of all other religions. It makes you think far more seriously about religion, about the meaning of life and the true nature of existence. It expands your mind, enhances your knowledge, and gives you a true moral sense since you yourself have to define what is right and wrong, good and evil. You no longer rely on others such as rabbis, priests and imams. There is no greater authority on religious matters than you yourself.

No one who creates their own religion can be brainwashed. They will not fall prey to false prophets and be taken in by the lies of "holy" books. They see through them instantly. They see the "con". Most religions are absurd. It is beyond belief that most are taken seriously. Once you have constructed your own, you understand how the others came into being. You understand what "tricks" they used, what psychological manipulation they deployed, what falsehoods they told, what threats they leveled and incentives they offered. You start to understand that some religions succeeded because of particular historical circumstances. Had those circumstances been marginally different, other religions, or alternative versions of existing religions, would now stand in the place of those we see around us.

For example, the "Jewish" Christianity of Jesus' brother James the Just might have defeated the Mithraic Christianity of St Paul, in which case Christianity would now resemble Reformed Judaism. If the Arian heresy had succeeded, Christianity would not now proclaim Jesus Christ as God but, instead, as God's first and greatest creation (a kind of super-angelic being) - and the Christian message would be fundamentally different. If the Church of Simon Magus had triumphed over the Church of Jesus Christ, the dominant religion of the world would be Illumination instead of Christianity. Knowledge (gnosis) would have replaced faith as the means of approaching the divine. East and West would be much closer together since Illumination has far more in common with Hinduism and Buddhism than with the Abrahamic faiths. Islam might never have come into existence. The power of the Demiurge might have been shattered.

In other words, given slightly different historical events, the world would be an entirely different place. Once you understand that, you see how easily these wrong turnings taken by humanity might be

remedied. The Abrahamic faiths are not here forever; they are errors that humanity will correct in due course. They are provisional religions, not permanent ones.

A world in which everyone has their own ideas about religion is one that would be without the fanaticism of the "faithful", without sectarianism and division, without blind belief, brainwashing and mind control. Only when you are free, when your mind has been purged of all the false beliefs of conventional religions, are you capable of turning your mind to the true nature of the divine.

One of the most remarkable members of the Illuminati was the British visionary painter and poet William Blake, a man whose modern status as a genius was sadly absent during his own lifetime when he was commonly regarded as an eccentric crank with little talent. Blake became obsessed with the Illuminati's task of creating his own religion and ended up devoting most of his life to it, inventing a rich and highly complex personal mythology.

The Illuminati still refer to it to this day as perhaps the most vivid and inspirational attempt to create a new religion.

"I must Create a System or be enslav'd by another Man's."
--William Blake

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Divine-Suicide\(1862865\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Divine-Suicide(1862865).htm)

* * * * *

So, what is the Illuminati's Creation Myth?

Imagine that billions of years ago, there was no physical universe at all. The only thing that existed was "God" - an entirely incorporeal spirit. He was pure thought: Absolute Mind. After eons of contemplation, God reached an extraordinary decision: he was going to commit suicide. It was time for him to bring about the most momentous event of all time - his own death. The Death of God.

But how does God kill himself? Isn't it impossible by definition? After all, you can't kill the eternal, the immortal, the deathless. You can't kill

existence itself, and that's exactly what God was: existence itself. And if he was all there was, what would be left when he was dead?

God understood that the only true death he could experience would be one of transformation; he could make himself into a new form of existence. He would be reincarnated, so to speak. He would no longer be pure mind but would incorporate a revolutionary new substance that he had decided to create - matter. Yet matter, because it came from God, would be infused with "Godness". Every particle of matter, regardless of how humble and seemingly insignificant, would be a spark of God. And all of these sparks would, buried within them, have an irresistible desire to reconstitute God.

God's infinitely inspired idea was that the ultimate creative act was to create himself. God was going to become God. There could be no more divine deed.

So God, a being who did not exist in physical space, a being who existed outside of space and time, a being of infinite power, of infinite spiritual and intellectual energy, decided to self-detoneate - to turn that infinite energy of the mind into the infinite physical energy of the universe of matter. He would die in order to be reborn. Eons after his "death", all of the physical particles that his death had liberated - the great multitude of "divine sparks" - would find a way to bring him back to life in a new form. He would give birth to himself.

God would live, die, be reborn and live again. He would undergo samsara. He would demonstrate his infinite power, his eternal fearlessness, his infinite intellectual curiosity. He would gain complete and final knowledge of existence. If he did not kill himself he would never know what it was like to die. His knowledge would be incomplete. He would be lacking, imperfect. How could he be any judge of mortality if he himself had not undergone the fate of mortals?

How can you be God if you have never died? You can only understand death by experiencing it. Also, how could God understand doubt if he had never experienced that either? By killing himself there was an outside chance that he might never come back to life in anything like his former glory. There would be an inescapable element of doubt.

All sorts of things that God would never understand otherwise would become known to him if he killed himself. It was the only way to attain supreme self-knowledge, to attain the perfection demanded of God.

Odin, the chief of the Viking gods, voluntarily sacrificed himself to himself in order to attain higher wisdom:

"For nine nights, wounded by my own spear, consecrated to Odin, myself consecrated to myself, I remained hanging from the tree shaken by the wind, from the mighty tree whose roots men know not."

Odin was one-eyed because he had given the other to Mimir, the wisest of all the Viking gods, who existed only as a head (having been decapitated by his enemies). For the payment of his eye, Odin was granted consultations with Mimir's head, known as the "Father of Wisdom". Self-sacrifice lies at the heart of all strivings to increase knowledge. Those who lack the strength, those who are too cowardly, will always turn away from the harsh lands of self-improvement to the sybaritic palaces of easy pleasures and cheap fun, to all the petty comforts and joys that surround us, tempting us away from the hard and often thankless work that underlies all progress.

The Vikings anticipated an apocalyptic event called Ragnarok that would bring about the death of the gods. But, afterwards, life would be reborn and new gods would appear. Ragnarok was as much a moment of beautiful rebirth as of Armageddon.

In the tale of the Egyptian god Osiris, he is killed, his body dismembered and the pieces scattered. His consort Isis then tracks down the parts and painstakingly reassembles the god.

In the Greek tale of Zagreus, the god is also killed and dismembered, but his heart is saved by Zeus and used to give birth to Dionysus.

In Christianity, "God" dies and then is resurrected.

The idea of the god who dies and comes back to life (sometimes in a radically different form) is a strong feature of many religious traditions.

* * * * *

Fourteen billion years ago, the divine moment came. "Let there be light!" said God, and there was light. He self-immolated in the greatest explosion of all time - the creation of the universe of matter from the universe of mind in a single apocalyptic event. From physical nothingness - the pure mind of God - came all the "stuff" of the physical universe. The moment of God's death was the moment of Creation. It was the "Alpha Point."

The physical universe is teleological: it has a purpose, a desired end, an "Omega Point." That end-point is the regenerated God. The physical universe that was born of God seeks to become God anew; not the old God of pure Mind, but a new God of Mind and Matter.

God knew that the creation of matter would not mean the elimination of mind. Rather, just as matter is a form of energy (as Einstein demonstrated), it is also a form of mind because it originated in mind. It is mind with physical dimensions rather than pure, dimensionless mind.

The universe is alive. It is an organism. It thinks. It seeks. It strives. The universe has a soul. It is forever trying to find its way back to its divine origin. It is travelling dialectically from Alpha to Omega.

We human beings contain the divine spark. We are all fragments of God. We will be complete only when we have reassembled as God. That is the fulfillment of our divine human mission.

The True God is the Deus Absconditus - the Hidden God. One day he will be the Deus Manifestus - the Revealed God. We are all part of the revelation. We are hidden gods in a universe that does not yet know it is God but is evolving towards being God.

Just as humanity was born of a primordial chemical soup on a "lifeless" rock in space, so God will be born of stardust in a seemingly lifeless universe. We are all glittering stars and one day we will come together in the brightest star of all - God himself. This is humanity's destiny. Is that not an inspiring vision of humanity? We are not mere humans; we are divine beings, a community of gods en route to becoming God himself: God Reincarnated, God Resurrected, God Reborn.

This "myth" explains how the universe was created - by a non-physical energy (the mind and spirit of God) being transformed into physical energy, but still fundamentally imbued with the mind and spirit of God. It explains how life came into existence: the universe was created from life (God's) and is everywhere infused with God's life. It explains why we are conscious beings (we reflect the implicit consciousness of God that pervades the universe). It explains why we have a sense of a soul and immortality, of a future paradise, and why humanity has always spoken of gods and God. It explains evolution - we are evolving towards God. It gives a precise meaning to our lives.

And what of evil in the Illuminati's Myth? Good and evil are defined in terms of altruism and selfishness. The more selfless and altruistic an action is, the more "good" it is. The more self-interested and selfish an action is, the more "evil" it is. So, a serial killer who treats his victims as nothing but objects designed for his personal pleasure, who denies their unique humanity, is utterly evil. Privileged families that are determined to always seek their advantage at the expense of other families are evil. Bankers who care only about the size of their bonuses and nothing for other people are evil. Politicians who serve themselves (and the lobbyists who pay them so lucratively) are evil. Greedy bosses who exploit their workers are evil. Those who gratuitously harm others are evil. Those who do unto others as they would never wish done unto them are evil. Evil - in the form of greed, selfishness and self-interest - is all around us. We are saturated with it. Our world drips with evil. True goodness, on the other hand, is rarer than the most precious gold in this fallen world of ours.

The Demiurge is a dialectical stage in God's development as he gradually regenerates himself. He must pass through evil in order to know good. He must be selfish and self-interested before he can become altruistic and selfless. The Demiurge is God at a primitive stage of his development, before he has understood himself.

The Demiurge is, to God, as the infant human is to the mature adult. An infant is a screaming, tiny tyrant, wailing and bawling if it does not get its own way, if its parents don't drop everything to attend to its every need and whim. It cares nothing for others. It is driven entirely by its id. It's a monster of narcissism and ego, of complete lack of

regard for others. It is ruled by the pleasure principle. I WANT is its mantra. GIVE IT TO ME. WORSHIP ME. I AM THE CENTRE OF THE UNIVERSE. (And doesn't that sound like the bankers who almost bankrupted the world?)

The mature adult, on the other hand, is guided by the superego rather than the id. The mature adult is attuned to others, and takes them into consideration at all times.

The Demiurge is the True God's shadow in Jungian terms: the primitive, immature, dark, unenlightened, destructive and selfish aspect that must be overcome if God is to become his true Self.

God, exactly like us, is on a dialectical path, seeking to overcome the negative parts of his psychology that hold him back from full self-actualisation, from becoming everything he has in him to become - perfect.

Is that not the true meaning of the statement that we are created in God's image? Is that not the true meaning of the ancient wisdom As above, so below?

The Abrahamic faiths have destroyed all truth relating to God. They worship an earlier, monstrous version of the dialectical God rather than the True God he is becoming. They worship the spoiled infant rather than the self-realised adult. They have committed the cardinal error. They worship the Shadow. They are shadow creatures themselves. They are the Brotherhood of the Shadow. No mistake could be more profound. As soon as you realise that the Jews, Christians and Muslims are backward, primitive people locked into a destructive, infantile, deluded psychology, you understand why the world is as it is. This world is a child that needs to become an adult.

But here is a remarkable truth: it is not God who redeems humanity, but rather humanity that redeems God. Our dialectical role is to show the Demiurge the error of his ways. If humanity can escape from the "selfish gene" with which the Demiurge has fashioned humanity, if humanity can turn away from blatant self-interest, greed and selfishness towards selflessness and altruism, then we will demonstrate to the Demiurge that we are morally superior. It is only then that the Demiurge, a being that labours under the delusion that

he is the True God, will see that he cannot be what he believes himself to be. The Demiurge - Jehovah/the Christian Triune God/Allah - is the antithesis of the True God. He is also an unavoidable dialectical stage in the evolution of the True God. God cannot have a full understanding of good and evil unless he himself has been evil and then transcended that benighted state. If he had never known evil then he would be nothing but an innocent simpleton. Celibate Catholic priests are laughed at when they offer advice to married couples about sexual matters. How can they comment on something about which they have no experience? To talk the talk, you must have walked the walk. By the same token, God cannot be a judge of good and evil unless he has a perfect understanding of evil by having experienced it himself. This is the dialectical truth of God. It is pure heresy to Christians, Muslims and Jews, of course...but these are religions that are controlled by the deluded Demiurge so it hardly matters what they think.

God comes to full self-realization and moral perfection through humanity. It is we who shape God. If we can be morally superior to the Demiurge then he will be shaped in our image rather than we in his. It is our divine, dialectical task to transcend the Demiurge and lead him onto the true path.

But the Illuminati's Myth is not the religion of the Illuminati, although it does contain some core elements of the religion.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Divine-Suicide\(1862865\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Divine-Suicide(1862865).htm)

* * * * *

The Science Myth

Does science offer a better grasp of "reality" than philosophy or religion? Quantum Mechanics is the most successful scientific theory of all time, and yet no one is sure what it actually means in terms of reality.

There are numerous interpretations of what Quantum Mechanics implies about reality:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Interpretation_of_quantum_mechanics

Physicist and science writer John Gribbin says,

"One of the most remarkable features of quantum theory is that there are many different interpretations of what the theory 'really means', most of which are mutually contradictory as far as their philosophical basis goes, but all of which accurately explain the behavior of known experiments and correctly predict the outcome of new experiments. They all pass Newton's test of a good theory! There is nothing like this in any other area of science - we do not, for example, have half a dozen or more different 'interpretations' of Einstein's general theory of relativity, the other great theory of twentieth-century physics."

According to the "Copenhagen Interpretation" (historically the most favored explanation), the universe does not exist in any definite state when it is not being observed i.e. if there were no observers then the universe would never exist in any real, solid state at all - it would just be an eternal, bizarre, fuzzy, spectral haze; a ghost universe, flickering, shimmering, pulsating, but never taking on any meaningful form. And it would be invisible!

John Gribbin says, "Remember also that to the Copenhagen school of thought a quantum entity, such as an electron or photon, does not have properties, such as position and momentum, except when these properties are being measured. It is not just that we do not know what the values of these properties are; the theory says that those properties do not exist unless they are observed."

Physicist John Wheeler concluded that the universe only exists because we are looking at it. This is essentially the same position as the one adopted by Bishop Berkeley in the 18th century. He said, "Esse est percipi." (To be is to be perceived.)

Physicist David Bohm claimed that the real world always exists independently of observers but that particles are guided by a mysterious "pilot wave" that obeys "non-locality" i.e. any disturbance in the wave at one location is automatically and instantaneously reflected in the wave at all other locations, no matter how far distant from the original disturbance. This contradicts Einstein's principle that no form of communication can take place faster than the speed of light.

Physicist John Bell has demonstrated that the universe cannot be both real and "local". If it is real then it is non-local and if it is local then it is not "real". He said he preferred to abandon Einstein's special theory of relativity than give up "reality".

According to Hugh Everett's "many-worlds" interpretation, every time the universe is confronted with a choice at the quantum level, the universe divides into as many copies of itself as are required to allow every possible quantum choice to be realized. With every passing instant, innumerable new universes are being created. Astoundingly, this is increasingly the interpretation favoured by physicists. It is a fully deterministic account of reality, but at the price of creating a Multiverse, consisting of an infinite number of parallel universes where everything that can happen will happen. No convincing explanation is ever offered as to how these infinite universes can occupy the same space. They magically split off into "other dimensions", or they somehow have their own portion of space and time: the details are never clearly specified. And somehow these parallel worlds still manage to briefly interact with each other as they are being created, thus generating the interference effects that we observe in the quantum world.

It is quite amazing that many scientists pour scorn on the concept of God and yet seriously entertain these bizarre and untestable speculations about the true nature of reality.

John Cramer's "Transactional" interpretation of Quantum Mechanics involves the interaction of waves travelling forward in time and others travelling backward in time.

Other interpretations offer equally exotic "solutions".

So, what is clear is that any description of the nature of reality is bound to contain at least one astonishingly counter-intuitive idea that seems not only unbelievable but practically deranged. You can have non-locality, going backwards in time, observer-created reality, infinite parallel worlds being created with every passing instant etc. What you seemingly can't have, is any common sense, uncontroversial, easily imagined, easily accepted solution.

* * * * *

In next week's article, we will reveal the key ingredient at the heart of the Illuminati's religion; the one that accounts for God, the soul and the afterlife, and also for quantum reality.

The journey to find God begins in the strangest place - in the absolute conviction that there is no God. Religion, as atheists have always argued, might simply be the opium of the masses that stupefies them and causes them to believe in the most absurd and incredible things. All the talk of heaven, souls, an afterlife, a Supreme Being may be nothing but moonshine, a vast, elaborate fantasy into which billions of humans have subscribed for the simplest of reasons - it allows them to turn away from the horror of contemplating their own deaths, from acknowledging that their annihilation for all eternity is inevitable.

The Illuminati's antidote to despair, nihilism and existential dread is one you will never have explicitly encountered previously and yet the truth is that it is embedded in most of philosophy, many diverse religions and at the core of science. The finest minds of the human race have not been pursuing chimeras. They have glimpsed the "Mind of God" and they have all but completed the jigsaw. Only one piece is missing, yet it's not actually missing at all. Rather, it has been in front of us all along, but most have never "seen" it. Somehow it lies within humanity's blind spot. Only mystics and esotericists have hitherto recognized what has been staring us in the face all along.

Science, in particular, has gazed straight at this phenomenon that lies so plainly in front of us and seen nothing that makes the slightest bit of sense to the scientific mind even though scientists' very own equations are screaming at them to pay attention. Science has shaken its head in absolute incomprehension, refused to accept the final conclusions demanded by its own greatest theories, and turned away to futilely pursue areas in which the truth can never be found. Science wants to find the "GUT" - the Grand Unified Theory of everything that explains the whole of science, preferably in one short, simple equation. They are practically there already...if they did but have the higher wisdom to "see".

03.07.2014





The Illuminati's "Creation Myth" is revealed to First Degree initiates of the Illuminati, and they are subsequently asked to devise their own new religion (what better task for those seeking to "become God"?). Those who, many months (or even years) later, succeed in graduating to the Second Degree are greeted by the Grand Master who makes a simple, stunning revelation.

"There is no God."

Illumination (alternatively Illuminism), the religion of becoming, is dialectical and the first step in the dialectical "search" for God (thesis: God exists) is to adopt the antithetical position that God does not exist. Enemies of the Illuminati have often accused us of being crypto-atheists, and it is precisely because of the Second Degree that this notion has gained credence. It is due to the dialectical nature of the Illuminati's teachings that ill-informed outsiders harbor so many weird and wonderful theories about the Illuminati.

If you glimpse only part of Illuminism, the conclusions you will draw are entirely different from those you will reach if you see the entire thing. Those of us who have steadily graduated through the various degrees have often been afflicted by "dialectical dizziness", followed by a sense of complete elation when we arrive at a desired synthesis. Each new level of the dialectic raises us up. We are presented with new theses, new antitheses and new syntheses, each more wondrous and enlightening than the last.

"The true is the whole," said Grand Master Hegel. We who have not yet reached the final mystery degrees of Illuminism know that we are still some way from the whole, but we can begin to see it coming into view. Our vision gets clearer every day. We see further than we did yesterday. The shape of absolute truth is forming in front of our weary eyes.

In the Illuminati's Second Degree, the task of initiates is the dialectical opposite of the one they were given in the First Degree. They must now devise an "anti-religion" - a way of living that celebrates life while rejecting any notion of the supernatural or the divine. How can you live life fully and gloriously as a mortal doomed to inevitable annihilation? How can you give your life meaning in an uncaring, pointless universe? How can you devise a moral code in a universe

where there is no infallible moral authority? How can you live without anxiety? How can you avoid nihilism?

In the Illuminati's Second Degree, the task of initiates is the dialectical opposite of the one they were given in the First Degree. They must now devise an "anti-religion" - a way of living that celebrates life while rejecting any notion of the supernatural or the divine. How can you live life fully and gloriously as a mortal doomed to inevitable annihilation? How can you give your life meaning in an uncaring, pointless universe? How can you devise a moral code in a universe where there is no infallible moral authority? How can you live without anxiety? How can you avoid nihilism?

The great German philosopher Hegel, a former Grand Master of the Illuminati, has described the religion of the Illuminati in immense philosophical detail. His philosophy is notoriously difficult for the uninitiated, and some commentators have accused him of being a charlatan concealing arrant nonsense behind opaque, impenetrable and mystical jargon.

Despite its complexity, Hegel's philosophy has proved incredibly influential. No one who has made a serious attempt to get to grips with it can doubt its astonishing power, breadth and the sheer scope and audacity of its ambitions. It sought nothing less than to describe everything in one vast, monumental synthesis embracing art, nature, religion and philosophy. It was a Grand Unified Theory of Everything. That objective has always been the endeavor of the Illuminati - to specify the complete nature of existence.

Unfortunately, the person who made most of Hegel's philosophy was the dialectical materialist Karl Marx who turned Hegel's idealistic, spiritual, religious philosophy on its head. He made it into a materialistic philosophy, and there was no place for God, and not much for common sense either. It is because the seeds of Marxism lie in Hegel's dialectical philosophy that the Illuminati have often been accused of being the founders of Communism.

Communism is a failed, impractical, unrealistic, anti-meritocratic ideology, but it has one thing in its flavor: it provides a lacerating critique of capitalism and it's well worth studying for that reason

alone. Not surprisingly, sales of books on Marxism soared during the Credit Crunch.

The Illuminati recognized that Hegel had failed to communicate the principles of Illuminism in an easily understandable form. They wanted to try again and the person they earmarked for the task was one of the greatest writers and communicators of all time - Nietzsche.

Nietzsche was not a member of the Illuminati but his philosophy was immensely admired by the Illuminati and intersected with Illuminism in numerous ways. It was often used as an example to Second Degree Illuminists of how to construct an inspiring way of life that did not have any reliance on any God.

The Illuminati never got the chance to recruit Nietzsche: he went insane just before the Illuminati planned to introduce themselves to him. He was not a famous person at the time - his radical philosophy had been mostly ignored, but the Illuminati had followed his career for years.

Nietzsche called for a "revaluation of all values." He considered that the foundations of the Judaeo-Christian West were collapsing. All the values based on that false, crumbling edifice were being exposed for the sham they were. Every institution derived from them had to be replaced.

The biggest stumbling block to real change is psychological. Nietzsche was a major influence on Freud, but Freud would certainly have been a major influence on Nietzsche if Nietzsche had ever had the opportunity to read Freud's work, particularly his theories concerning ego defense mechanisms. Nietzsche thought that the old, failed systems would, ultimately, be slain at the hands of the truth; their own contradictions would undo them. What he didn't appreciate fully, even though it is implicit in many of his writings and even though he acknowledged the utility and power of "the lie", was that the truth is astonishingly weak in relation to human ego defense mechanisms.

People will use denial, projection, repression, displacement, transference, dissociation, narcissism, regression, suppression etc. to protect themselves from harsh truths. If their identity has become fused with a lie then there is virtually no truth on earth that can

release them because to confront the truth would be to abandon their identity. And without an identity you are no longer human. You are nothing. It will never be truth that frees humanity, but methods of shaping new identities, liberated from the failed identities of old. We need to revalue all values and introduce new identities based on those new values. For many people, it is already too late to save them. They are permanently locked into identities that prevent them from ever acknowledging the truth.

History, it must be said, was as unkind to Nietzsche as it was to Hegel. While Hegel's philosophy was twisted into Marxism, Nietzsche's was linked with fascism. It was many years before Nietzsche's philosophy was redeemed from that outrageous libel. The Illuminati have been slandered and libeled just as much. The internet is awash with the lies and propaganda of the OWO and the dumb puppets who unwittingly work for them.

But, as always, we ask you to judge for yourselves. Read what we say and read what our enemies say and then make up your own minds.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

* * * * *

The Universe of Sufficient Reason

The most fundamental question of all is why anything should exist at all. The religiously minded assert that God has always existed and always will. They define him as all-seeing, all-knowing, all-powerful, all-present, all-perfect, all-good, all-forgiving, all-just, all-compassionate. He is the Prime Mover, the First Cause, the original link in the chain of existence. All explanations come back, finally, to God. So, the answer to every fundamental question is simply "God". If God wills it, it happens. But is that any kind of satisfactory explanation? The problem of the existence of evil is one that mainstream religion has never answered in any credible way. If God is everywhere, why is the world so imperfect, why do so many people not believe in God, why does he seem so remote, why is he incommunicado?

No process of understanding the universe can begin from the starting point of "God" because God himself, rather than the universe, then becomes the Supreme Mystery that must be explained in order to explain his creation. If God is the answer to all the questions of the universe then what is the answer to God? We are no further forward. We have simply pushed the explanation back one stage, achieved nothing and answered nothing. We have created the illusion of an answer, but no actual answer.

So God, for the time being, must be ignored.

Returning to the original question, why does anything exist at all? It is not because of God but for another reason. The English writer T.H. White said in *The Once and Future King* (about King Arthur): "Anything not forbidden is compulsory."

Nothingness, the absence of everything, a state of no content where events never take place, is the logical "zero-point energy" of the universe. It is the simplest state conceivable. It requires nothing. No effort has to be exerted to create it. It is the lowest energy state possible because it contains no energy. The energy level is eternally zero. Nothing can be more stable than nothingness because nothing ever happens to destabilize it. There is nothing to which anything ever could happen. The "path of least resistance" begins and ends here. If such a state were logically possible then it would certainly happen since it is the simplest possible system, requiring no effort, no things, nothing at all.

The great Illuminist Leibniz introduced the Principle of Sufficient Reason:

"...we can find no true or existent fact, no true assertion, without there being a sufficient reason why it is thus and not otherwise..."

There is a *prima facie* sufficient reason why there should be nothing rather than something - nothing could ever be simpler, more stable and require less work than nothingness. And if there is perfect nothingness then there can never be "something" because how could something emerge from nothingness? There is nothing there from which to emerge.

So there is only one reason why existence is not eternal nothingness and infinite void - this state is forbidden. It is quite simply impossible. If it were possible then it would certainly exist and there would be no universe as we know it. It is not God who makes it impossible. It is the properties of nothingness itself.

How could the statement "nothing exists" ever be demonstrated? It is impossible by definition because we exist, the world exists, the universe exists. There is no correspondence between the concept of nothingness and the real world. It is a purely hypothetical concept. Atheists would argue that exactly the same is true of God: can anyone point to God and prove that he is any more real than a unicorn?

Some people might contend that these are all just word games, so let's try to think more deeply about nothingness. Would it have dimensions e.g. length, breadth and height? In other words, could an imaginary being travel backwards and forwards in nothingness? If so, nothingness is not nothingness: at the very least it has physical dimensions. It is an enormous physical space - empty, certainly - but a space nevertheless with the basic properties of space, which are not those of absolute nothingness (which would have no properties at all). Theoretically, we could divide "dimensional nothingness" into an infinite number of tiny cubic cells, each a unit long in terms of breadth, height and length (in whatever scale of measurement we choose).

If that type of dimensional nothingness doesn't work then what about nothingness without physical dimensions (i.e. such that an imaginary being couldn't travel through it)?

Now we arrive at the central teaching of Illumination, the one idea from which everything else - the whole of existence - flows.

In its most abstract form, Illumination states that just as "dimensional nothingness" can be broken down into hypothetical basic units, so can "dimensionless nothingness". In this case, the basic units are **mental** rather than physical, and the imaginary being could indeed travel through this nothingness, but MENTALLY RATHER THAN PHYSICALLY.

No matter how you examine the issue, you can never define any state of absolute nothingness. It is an impossible state. The concept is incoherent.

Conversely, we can easily demonstrate the existence of "something" by simply pointing to anything in the world. And even if we adopt absolute skepticism and doubt the genuine existence of everything we see around us, we are still left with Descartes' famous dictum: "I think, therefore I am." Thought, at least, exists, and that is the central irrefutable fact of existence that no one can possibly challenge.

The answer to the question, "Why is there something rather than nothing?" is that the state of nothingness is impossible. It is not even definable.

What the universe unquestionably contains, and has always contained, is the prerequisites for thoughts, for thinking. Even if a trillion trillion years ago there wasn't a single living thing in existence in the universe, what that primordial universe certainly contained was the potential to make intelligent thinking an actuality at some point in the future.

Descartes famously divided the universe into two incompatible substances - matter (*res extensa*: extended substance, having dimensions and capable of being divided); and mind (*res cogitans*: thinking substance, having no dimensions and therefore incapable of being physically divided). This dualistic description of reality has, in one way or another, dominated human thinking ever since. The insurmountable problem it presents is how matter and mind can interact if they are entirely separate substances. For that reason, science has denied the existence of the mental universe and become entirely materialistic, contending that "mind" is some mysterious by-product of the physical world. But no scientist has ever come close to explaining how consciousness arises from atoms.

We use a slightly different terminology for Descartes' proposal about the nature of reality. What he calls extended substance, we call "dimensional substance", and what he calls thinking substance, we call "dimensionless substance". We then invoke Leibniz's Principle of Sufficient Reason. Is there any sufficient reason why dimensional substance should be privileged over dimensionless substance? i.e. is

there some obvious reason why it is legitimate for scientists and materialists to dispose of the possibility of dimensionless substance? On the face of it, the only thing we can be sure of is thinking, which most people regard as non-materialistic. Conversely, is there some obvious reason why idealist thinkers should dispose of dimensional substance and deny the existence of the material world? On the face of it, everyone takes the existence of the material world for granted. It seems utterly undeniable.

We are left with a hopeless standoff. How do we proceed? This is where dialectical logic plays a decisive role. The dialectical approach treats the dimensional substance as the thesis and the dimensionless substance as the antithesis then combines them into a higher synthesis.

Thesis: dimensional substance

Antithesis: dimensionless substance

Synthesis: dimensional/dimensionless substance

Descartes' two separate, incompatible substances have been replaced with a single substance that has two dialectical aspects: dimensional and dimensionless. This is technically called dialectical monism. Descartes' problem of how to make two different substances interact is thus overcome because now there is only one substance, but with two aspects: physical and mental, dimensional and dimensionless, which perpetually interact dialectically.

Science, up until now, has been the study of a single aspect of existence: the dimensional, physical, material aspect. The other aspect - the dimensionless, mental, immaterial aspect has remained the exclusive arena of religion and metaphysics.

The divide between science and religion arises from each side looking at only one aspect of existence, and ignoring the other. Illuminism is about reconciling the two.

The Illuminati refer to the mental aspect of existence as the Psychocosmos and the physical aspect as the Hylokosmos. It must be emphasized that there are not two separate universes - just one universe with two radically different aspects.

Physical energy is the energy of the dimensional aspect of existence, while Psychic energy is the energy of the dimensionless aspect of existence. Because there is only one fundamental substance, one fundamental energy, physical and psychic energies are different aspects of the same thing. When energy acquires dimensions it is physical and when it loses dimensions it is psychic. The universe has an inner aspect - a "within" (which is dimensionless), and an outer aspect - a "without" (which is dimensional). Science ignores the within because it is not amenable to conventional scientific study, although its effects manifest themselves everywhere in science, and especially in psychology.

The dimensional aspect of existence is associated with the dimensions of space and time. The dimensionless aspect, since it has no dimensions, is outside of space and time. This is the key aspect to existence: an aspect outside of space and time perpetually interacting dialectically with an aspect inside space and time. All of the weird and wonderful phenomena of the universe are the products of this ultimate dichotomy.

Does this sound crazy? Then consider the evidence provided by black holes...

Black holes are objects where gravity is so strong that light itself cannot escape the gravitational pull. They are the most mysterious objects in the universe and hold the key to the nature of reality. They open the door to understanding the fundamental composition of the universe.

Their hypothetical existence was first predicted in Einstein's famous theory of General Relativity, but Einstein himself believed it was impossible for them to become real objects in the universe. The reason is that they exhibit a feature physics cannot cope with or comprehend.

Einstein's equations contain a term that involves dividing the mass of the black hole by the distance "r" from the black hole. The question is what happens when $r=0$? Division by zero gives a result of infinity. To physicists, it is impossible for infinity to appear in the real world, so they consider $r = 0$ to be the point at which physics breaks down. At r

$r = 0$, the centre of a black hole, gravity is infinite and time itself stops: all of the mass of the black hole is contained within an infinitely small point where the concept of space no longer makes any sense. The point takes up precisely no space at all. Since this point is outside space and time, it is dimensionless. The physical universe collapses into an ineffable twilight state at this point. This apparently impossible object of infinite density and infinite gravity is known as the singularity. No predictions can be made about it, or about what might emerge from it. At the singularity, physicists' understanding of nature fails completely. Therefore, they believe that there is a fatal flaw in the formulation of Einstein's theory of general relativity, despite its immense success.

The one thing no physicist has ever contemplated is this: there is no flaw whatsoever. The reason why physics seems to disintegrate at $r = 0$ is that $r = 0$ is not in the physical universe. It is in the mental universe, the universe of mind that we have just described.

Physicists, so blindly and irrationally wedded to materialism, have never taken their own equations to their logical conclusion. What their equations actually point to at the limit of $r = 0$ is a different aspect of existence - mental rather physical, dimensionless rather than dimensional, outside of space and time. Rather than face up to that, physicists would prefer to futilely search for a new theory. But they have nowhere else to go. They will always run up against exactly the same problem: that the universe of dimensions, of space and time, coexists with another universe of no dimensions, outside space and time. Reality can never be comprehended if either aspect is ignored.

As already mentioned, to talk of "two universes" is convenient but technically incorrect. The true nature of existence is that it has two aspects coexisting in a single continuum. The $r = 0$ (dimensionless, mental) universe and the $r > 0$ (dimensional, physical) universe are both part of a single universe $r \geq 0$ (r greater than or equal to zero).

If you want an equation for everything, you could choose $r \geq 0$ because that encapsulates the true dual nature of reality; physical and mental.

There is a black hole at the centre of every galaxy. At the centre of ours is one that is four million times more massive than our sun. Such

black holes are called supermassive. They are essential for galaxy formation, and hence for life itself.

Black holes shape the evolution of the universe. They are everywhere in the universe, millions upon millions of them, and in every place where they occur Einstein's equations catastrophically break down (as far as physicists are concerned).

Black holes are real objects in outer space that lie beyond current scientific understanding. A new theory beyond Einstein is required. It already exists - it is that of the Illuminati. It is that of the $r = 0$ universe, the inner aspect, the dimensionless reality that science chooses to ignore even though their equations point directly to it.

There are two numbers that have proved an insurmountable problem to science, two numbers that provide the limits of existence: zero and infinity. Infinity is a number without limit, while zero is an anti-number that doesn't count anything (for example we can point to three apples, but not to zero apples). Zero and infinity are two of the most obscure topics in mathematics and, because of their mysterious nature, both arrived on the scene much later than ordinary numbers such as 1, 2, 3, 4 etc. It wasn't until Georg Cantor's work of the late nineteenth century that infinity became a respectable subject of study. Moreover, zero is simply the inverse of infinity, and vice versa: 1 divided by infinity = 0, and 1 divided by zero = infinity. Science will never be complete until it is able to fully incorporate zero and infinity.

Science is the theory that only Descartes' "extended" substance exists i.e. things must have dimensions before they can be "real". Illumination is the doctrine that "things" without dimensions are as real as those with dimensions. To express it mathematically, $r = 0$ is as real as $r > 0$. Science has no legitimate basis for excluding $r = 0$, and, indeed, $r = 0$ appears right at the heart of science, right at the centre of the Genesis Singularity, the Big Bang itself. Science says the Big Bang arose out of nothingness (an impossible and non-existent state) while Illumination teaches that the physical universe of dimensions ($r > 0$) emerged from the mental, dimensionless universe ($r = 0$). Something did not come from nothing but from a different aspect of something: matter from mind, dimensions from non-dimensions. Equally, dimensional matter can be transformed into

dimensionless mind, and this is the process that takes place at a black hole singularity where $r = 0$. Which paradigm is the more logical and consistent? Which does not require something to spontaneously arise from nothing?

Scientists have never asked themselves the most basic question of all: why should dimensional entities ($r > 0$) be privileged over non-dimensional entities ($r = 0$)? What is the sufficient reason for existence to exclude dimensionless entities and be wholly based on dimensional entities? There is no such reason. It is blind, irrational prejudice that causes scientists to ignore the $r = 0$ universe. They suffer from "group think".

Any scientist who dared to suggest that the $r = 0$ dimensionless aspect of existence was as real as the $r > 0$ dimensional aspect would be ridiculed by his peers. This is the terrible danger of institutionalized thinking. It breeds fear; it prevents the most radical ideas from being contemplated, unless such ideas conform to the ruling paradigm.

Yet no scientist can provide any legitimate scientific or philosophical reason why dimensionless existence is not every bit as real as dimensional existence and, indeed, the Big Bang singularity itself is a dimensionless entity, as is the singularity at the centre of any black hole. Why don't scientists face the facts provided by their own most cherished theories?

Dimensionless entities can, do and must exist.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

* * * * *

Someone once asked us the following question:

"Regarding the God of Becoming: How does this process avoid appearing like a perpetual motion machine (and violating the laws of physics)? In other words, what is fuelling this grand evolutionary process? The universe can't just be evolving on its own without an outside energy source (unless it was 'wound up' with potential energy and is now unwinding - e.g. an involution/evolution process). But that would simply beg the question of how the universe was initially wound up (i.e. involuted) since that would take energy as well. And, as you know, it's cheating to say that energy comes from empty space because even quantum

physics, while allowing for energy to appear from a vacuum, still has to repay this energy back soon thereafter - there is no free lunch!

We answered:

The universe IS a perpetual motion machine. No laws of physics are violated by such a concept. If the universe weren't a perpetual motion machine, it would already have stopped i.e. reached thermal death where nothing of use happens, or it would be manifestly heading in that direction (there is no indication that it is). Such a notion is in fact completely incompatible with quantum theory. The whole point of quantum theory is that the "vacuum" is a ceaseless quantum foam, supposedly capable of generating events such as the Big Bang. It is therefore nonsensical to say that the universe could ever reach a state where useful energy is unavailable. A perpetual motion machine is impossible in terms of our existing laws of thermodynamics, but it could be argued that thermodynamics is as much in need of being made fully consistent with quantum theory as general relativity theory is, in order to establish a true Grand Unified Theory.

Most science theories are incomplete. You should not view them as inviolable. No one thought that Newton would be disproved, but he was, yet 99 times out of 100 we still use Newtonian calculations because they work. Why would you expect the laws of thermodynamics to be any less susceptible to challenge than Newton's highly successful and seemingly impregnable laws? Success is not proof of absolute truth.

"Entropy" - the basis of why perpetual machines seem impossible - is an extremely complex concept, which is nowhere near being fully explained by science.

"The universe can't just be evolving on its own without an outside energy source (unless it was "wound up" with potential energy and is now unwinding - e.g. an involution/evolution process)."

There can be no energy source external to the universe (and if there were you would have to account for what that entity's energy source was, and so on to the point of absurdity). If the universe is everything (which it is) how can there be something

external to it? Heisenberg's Uncertainty Principle (and quantum tunneling which logically arises from it) amounts to a mechanism, within conventional physics, for continually recycling useful energy and defying entropy.

"But that would simply beg the question of how the universe was initially wound up (i.e. involved) since that would take energy as well. And, as you know, it's cheating to say the energy comes from empty space because even quantum physics, while allowing for energy to appear from a vacuum, still has to repay this energy back soon thereafter - there is no free lunch!"

In that case, do you reject the idea that the Big Bang universe arises from a quantum fluctuation? In fact, most physicists say that we live in a zero-energy universe with gravitational energy being defined as negative and exactly balancing the Einsteinian mass-energy of the universe. So, if the energy of the universe is zero, what energy has to be repaid?

It's all in the mathematics and the physics.

Science is very far from providing a coherent account of the nature of the universe. Don't fall into the trap of thinking that science explains everything and is infallible. Most scientists are instrumentalists - they are interested in the practical uses of science - but many will admit they have no idea what science says about the fundamental nature of the universe.

Consider the concept of the multiverse - very popular with many scientists. Every time a quantum "decision" is required, the universe splits to accommodate each possible outcome. Would you like to explain where the energy for all of these parallel universes comes from? Would you like to explain what physical space all of these parallel universes fit into? Would you like to explain how parallel universes interfere with each other in order to produce the interference patterns observed in twin-slit experiments?

Science has a long way to go to explain the major questions about the nature of the universe. You need to learn to cast a more skeptical eye over the claims of science.

It is worth adding a few points to this answer. Frank Tipler in The Physics of Immortality said, "According to the Second Law of

Thermodynamics, a quantity called entropy - a physical quantity which is a measure of disorder in a system - always increases or remains the same. It can never decrease. Thus, if the amount of entropy which can be generated in the universe is finite, there must come a time in the future after which no further change is possible. If there were a temperature difference between any two parts of the universe, it would be possible to increase entropy still more, so this final state of maximum entropy would be a state of universal constant temperature. In such a situation, all the energy in the entire universe is in the form of heat; there is no more 'available' or free energy in existence. Thus all life must cease and never arise again for all future time. Hence, this uniform-temperature, constant-entropy, no-free-energy final state is called the Heat Death."

In fact, because of the existence of the $r = 0$ universe, Heat Death is impossible. Energy in the universe can be perpetually recycled (without any energy lost to heat) from physical (dimensional) energy to psychic (dimensionless) energy and back again. Dimensional energy and dimensionless energy are simply two aspects of the same thing. This dialectical process can never stop. The universe will always be moving forward - evolving - and will always have infinite useful energy available.

Consider the Big Bang singularity. As we described in the "Creation Myth" of the Illuminati in an earlier article, it is fully consistent with all available scientific knowledge to assert that the universe was once in a state of absolute dimensionless (mental) energy. There was no dimensional (physical) energy whatsoever. The whole of dimensional existence spewed out of a dimensionless singularity: no Big Bang scientist could dispute this. This "fact" by itself reveals that no matter what entropic state the dimensional universe reached, it would always be possible for a singularity to spew out new dimensional energy in a form that could do useful work. Black holes reveal the opposite process: dimensional energy being converted into dimensionless energy at the black hole singularity. So, Q.E.D. - the universe is indeed a perpetual motion machine.

Physicist Paul Davies states that Heisenberg's uncertainty principle states, "*roughly speaking, that all physical quantities are intrinsically a bit uncertain and can undergo rapid spontaneous fluctuations. For*

example, energy can suddenly appear from nowhere in empty space so long as it fades away again quickly. By briefly "borrowing" energy out of the blue, a subatomic particle can, for example, leap out of a trap - a process that underlies the phenomenon of alpha radioactivity. The Heisenberg principle is a rule for payback on the energy loan: the shorter the loan, the more the energy on offer."

Look at the statements: 1) "...energy can suddenly appear from nowhere in empty space so long as it fades away again quickly." And 2) "By briefly 'borrowing' energy out of the blue..."

Does this sound like science or mumbo jumbo and hocus pocus? In our version of reality, we would say, 1) "...dimensionless energy can be transformed into dimensional energy and back again, and that process can occur over brief durations on a hyper-microscopic scale or over much longer time scales on a macroscopic scale (as in the case of Big Bang and black hole singularities); there is no question of anything appearing from nowhere in empty space." And 2) "Processes requiring dimensional energy are able to tap into an infinite reservoir of dimensionless energy on a hyper-microscopic scale and use it for a brief duration; there is no question of anything being miraculously borrowed out of the blue..."

Which version do you think sounds more plausible, more like real science?

Heisenberg's famous uncertainty relations are a mathematical description of the interaction between the $r > 0$ universe (within space and time) and the $r = 0$ universe (outside space and time). They have nothing to do with particles and energy popping into existence "out of the blue" (whatever that means), "out of thin air", "out of the future", "out of the past", "out of nothing" or anything else that scientists fancifully say to explain phenomena for which they have no viable conceptual model. There is nothing "spooky" going on. There is just dimensional and dimensionless energy existing in an existential continuum.

In mathematics, a perfect point is zero-dimensional (i.e. dimensionless). It has no height, width or length), a straight line has one dimension (length), a square has two dimensions (length and breadth), and a cube has three dimensions (length, breadth and height). Our world comprises objects that are spatially extended in

three dimensions, and that has led scientists to conclude that the whole of reality is dimensional. They have forgotten where it all begins: the point with no dimensions.

The point is at the origin of all things. All dimensional objects can, finally, be reduced to a dimensionless point. This is a fundamental tenet of Illuminism.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

* * * * *

We have only touched on the " $r = 0$ " universe, but we hope we have succeeded in demonstrating its revolutionary implications and how it overthrows, in a perfectly rational, scientific and philosophical way, the prevailing scientific paradigm based on absolute materialism.

Our next article will delve into the subject much more deeply, with reference to quantum mechanics, general relativity, religion and philosophy. We appreciate that this is highly complex material. Hopefully, if you don't "get it" all, you will nevertheless get enough to let you see the big picture, if not all the detail.

Our purpose at this stage is to demonstrate that if the $r > 0$ dimensional universe of conventional science - the arena of space and time - were the true and exclusive nature of reality then atheism would be the only possible response since there is no scope at all within that universe for an immortal soul, a heaven or a God.

These things are possible for one reason only: the $r = 0$ universe, which is not located in space and time.

There is no spooky "other dimension" where God and souls reside, as the Abrahamists would have you believe. There is only the $r \geq 0$ universe, divided into two aspects in a single continuum: mental/ dimensionless ($r = 0$) and physical/ dimensional ($r > 0$). There is nothing else.

This is the Illuminati's "cosmology". You will not find any other religion that provides such a precise, scientifically compatible cosmology. We

say that any religion that does not provide a detailed cosmology is false and based on nothing but moonshine. You will never hear the Pope, the Chief Rabbi, or any imam describing their cosmology: they have nothing to offer other than the absurd assertion that God created the world out of nothing in six days and rested on the seventh (because he was tired, poor "man"). Faith in nonsense and wishful thinking will save no one. Only knowledge works.

Science = knowledge of the dimensional ($r > 0$) universe.

Gnosticism = knowledge of the dimensionless ($r = 0$) universe.

Gnosis = absolute knowledge of the $r \geq 0$ universe.

Join the path towards the light! Step into the light of Illumination: an ancient religion that continually dialectically renews itself.

A new religion for a New World Order.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

03.15.14



The Universe of Sufficient Reason

The most fundamental question of all is why anything should exist at all. The religiously minded assert that God has always existed and always will. They define him as all-seeing, all-knowing, all-powerful, all-present, all-perfect, all-good, all-forgiving, all-just, all-compassionate. He is the Prime Mover, the First Cause, the original link in the chain of existence. All explanations come back, finally, to God. So, the answer to every fundamental question is simply "God". If God wills it, it happens. But is that any kind of satisfactory explanation?

Returning to the original question, why does anything exist at all? It is not because of God but for another reason. The English writer T.H. White said in *The Once and Future King* (about King Arthur): "Anything not forbidden is compulsory."

Nothingness, the absence of everything, a state of no content where events never take place, is the logical "zero-point energy" of the universe. It is the simplest state conceivable. It requires nothing. No effort has to be exerted to create it. It is the lowest energy state possible because it contains no energy. The energy level is eternally zero. Nothing can be more stable than nothingness because nothing ever happens to destabilize it. There is nothing to which anything ever could happen. The "path of least resistance" begins and ends here. If such a state were logically possible then it would certainly happen since it is the simplest possible system, requiring no effort, no things, nothing at all.

The great Illuminist Leibniz introduced the Principle of Sufficient Reason:

"...we can find no true or existent fact, no true assertion, without there being a sufficient reason why it is thus and not otherwise..."

There is a *prima facie* sufficient reason why there should be nothing rather than something - nothing could ever be simpler, more stable and require less work than nothingness. And if there is perfect nothingness then there can never be "something" because how could something emerge from nothingness? There is nothing there from which to emerge.

So there is only one reason why existence is not eternal nothingness and infinite void - this state is forbidden. It is quite simply impossible. If it were possible then it would certainly exist and there would be no universe as we know it. It is not God who makes it impossible. It is the properties of nothingness itself. How could the statement "nothing exists" ever be demonstrated? It is impossible by definition because we exist, the world exists, the universe exists. There is no correspondence between the concept of nothingness and the real world. It is a purely hypothetical concept.

Some people might contend that these are all just word games, so let's try to think more deeply about nothingness. Would it have dimensions e.g. length, breadth and height? In other words, could an imaginary being travel backwards and forwards in nothingness? If so, nothingness is not nothingness: at the very least it has physical dimensions. It is an enormous physical space - empty, certainly - but a space nevertheless with the basic properties of space, which are not those of absolute nothingness (which would have no properties at all). Theoretically, we could divide "dimensional nothingness" into an infinite number of tiny cubic cells, each a unit long in terms of breadth, height and length (in whatever scale of measurement we choose).

If that type of dimensional nothingness doesn't work then what about nothingness without physical dimensions (i.e. such that an imaginary being couldn't travel through it)?

Now we arrive at the central teaching of Illumination, the one idea from which everything else - the whole of existence - flows.

In its most abstract form, Illumination states that just as "dimensional nothingness" can be broken down into hypothetical basic units, so can "dimensionless nothingness". In this case, the basic units are **mental** rather than physical, and the imaginary being could indeed travel through this nothingness, but MENTALLY RATHER THAN PHYSICALLY.

No matter how you examine the issue, you can never define any state of absolute nothingness. It is an impossible state. The concept is incoherent.

Conversely, we can easily demonstrate the existence of "something" by simply pointing to anything in the world. And even if we adopt absolute skepticism and doubt the genuine existence of everything we see around us, we are still left with Descartes' famous dictum: "I think, therefore I am." Thought, at least, exists, and that is the central irrefutable fact of existence that no one can possibly challenge.

The answer to the question, "Why is there something rather than nothing?" is that the state of nothingness is impossible. It is not even definable.

What the universe unquestionably contains, and has always contained, is the prerequisites for thoughts, for thinking. Even if a trillion trillion years ago there wasn't a single living thing in existence in the universe, what that primordial universe certainly contained was the potential to make intelligent thinking an actuality at some point in the future.

Descartes famously divided the universe into two incompatible substances - matter (*res extensa*: extended substance, having dimensions and capable of being divided); and mind (*res cogitans*: thinking substance, having no dimensions and therefore incapable of being physically divided). This dualistic description of reality has, in one way or another, dominated human thinking ever since. The insurmountable problem it presents is how matter and mind can interact if they are entirely separate substances. For that reason, science has denied the existence of the mental universe and become entirely materialistic, contending that "mind" is some mysterious by-product of the physical world. But no scientist has ever come close to explaining how consciousness arises from atoms.

We use a slightly different terminology for Descartes' proposal about the nature of reality. What he calls extended substance, we call "dimensional substance", and what he calls thinking substance, we call "dimensionless substance". We then invoke Leibniz's Principle of Sufficient Reason. Is there any sufficient reason why dimensional substance should be privileged over dimensionless substance? i.e. is there some obvious reason why it is legitimate for scientists and materialists to dispose of the possibility of dimensionless substance? On the face of it, the only thing we can be sure of is thinking, which

most people regard as non-materialistic. Conversely, is there some obvious reason why idealist thinkers should dispose of dimensional substance and deny the existence of the material world? On the face of it, everyone takes the existence of the material world for granted. It seems utterly undeniable.

We are left with a hopeless standoff. How do we proceed? This is where dialectical logic plays a decisive role. The dialectical approach treats the dimensional substance as the thesis and the dimensionless substance as the antithesis then combines them into a higher synthesis.

Thesis: dimensional substance

Antithesis: dimensionless substance

Synthesis: dimensional/dimensionless substance

Descartes' two separate, incompatible substances have been replaced with a single substance that has two dialectical aspects: dimensional and dimensionless. This is technically called dialectical monism. Descartes' problem of how to make two different substances interact is thus overcome because now there is only one substance, but with two aspects: physical and mental, dimensional and dimensionless, which perpetually interact dialectically.

Science, up until now, has been the study of a single aspect of existence: the dimensional, physical, material aspect. The other aspect - the dimensionless, mental, immaterial aspect has remained the exclusive arena of religion and metaphysics.

The divide between science and religion arises from each side looking at only one aspect of existence, and ignoring the other. Illuminism is about reconciling the two.

The Illuminati refer to the mental aspect of existence as the Psychocosmos and the physical aspect as the Hylocosmos. It must be emphasized that there are not two separate universes - just one universe with two radically different aspects.

Physical energy is the energy of the dimensional aspect of existence, while Psychic energy is the energy of the dimensionless aspect of

existence. Because there is only one fundamental substance, one fundamental energy, physical and psychic energies are different aspects of the same thing. When energy acquires dimensions it is physical and when it loses dimensions it is psychic. The universe has an inner aspect - a "within" (which is dimensionless), and an outer aspect - a "without" (which is dimensional). Science ignores the within because it is not amenable to conventional scientific study, although its effects manifest themselves everywhere in science, and especially in psychology.

The dimensional aspect of existence is associated with the dimensions of space and time. The dimensionless aspect, since it has no dimensions, is outside of space and time. This is the key aspect to existence: an aspect outside of space and time perpetually interacting dialectically with an aspect inside space and time. All of the weird and wonderful phenomena of the universe are the products of this ultimate dichotomy.

Does this sound crazy? Then consider the evidence provided by black holes...

Black holes are objects where gravity is so strong that light itself cannot escape the gravitational pull. They are the most mysterious objects in the universe and hold the key to the nature of reality. They open the door to understanding the fundamental composition of the universe.

Their hypothetical existence was first predicted in Einstein's famous theory of General Relativity, but Einstein himself believed it was impossible for them to become real objects in the universe. The reason is that they exhibit a feature physics cannot cope with or comprehend.

Einstein's equations contain a term that involves dividing the mass of the black hole by the distance "r" from the black hole. The question is what happens when $r=0$? Division by zero gives a result of infinity. To physicists, it is impossible for infinity to appear in the real world, so they consider $r = 0$ to be the point at which physics breaks down. At $r = 0$, the centre of a black hole, gravity is infinite and time itself stops: all of the mass of the black hole is contained within an infinitely small point where the concept of space no longer makes any sense. The

point takes up precisely no space at all. Since this point is outside space and time, it is dimensionless. The physical universe collapses into an ineffable twilight state at this point. This apparently impossible object of infinite density and infinite gravity is known as the singularity. No predictions can be made about it, or about what might emerge from it. At the singularity, physicists' understanding of nature fails completely. Therefore, they believe that there is a fatal flaw in the formulation of Einstein's theory of general relativity, despite its immense success.

The one thing no physicist has ever contemplated is this: there is no flaw whatsoever. The reason why physics seems to disintegrate at $r = 0$ is that $r = 0$ is not in the physical universe. It is in the mental universe, the universe of mind that we have just described.

Physicists, so blindly and irrationally wedded to materialism, have never taken their own equations to their logical conclusion. What their equations actually point to at the limit of $r = 0$ is a different aspect of existence - mental rather physical, dimensionless rather than dimensional, outside of space and time. Rather than face that, physicists would prefer to futilely search for a new theory. But they have nowhere else to go. They will always run up against exactly the same problem: that the universe of dimensions, of space and time, coexists with another universe of no dimensions, outside space and time. Reality can never be comprehended if either aspect is ignored.

As already mentioned, to talk of "two universes" is convenient but technically incorrect. The true nature of existence is that it has two aspects coexisting in a single continuum. The $r = 0$ (dimensionless, mental) universe and the $r > 0$ (dimensional, physical) universe are both part of a single universe $r \geq 0$ (r greater than or equal to zero).

If you want an equation for everything, you could choose $r \geq 0$ because that encapsulates the true dual nature of reality; physical and mental.

There is a black hole at the centre of every galaxy. At the centre of ours is one that is four million times more massive than our sun. Such black holes are called supermassive. They are essential for galaxy formation, and hence for life itself.

Black holes shape the evolution of the universe. They are everywhere in the universe, millions upon millions of them, and in every place where they occur Einstein's equations catastrophically break down (as far as physicists are concerned).

Black holes are real objects in outer space that lie beyond current scientific understanding. A new theory beyond Einstein is required. It already exists - it is that of the Illuminati. It is that of the $r = 0$ universe, the inner aspect, the dimensionless reality that science chooses to ignore even though their equations point directly to it.

There are two numbers that have proved an insurmountable problem to science, two numbers that provide the limits of existence: zero and infinity. Infinity is a number without limit, while zero is an anti-number that doesn't count anything (for example we can point to three apples, but not to zero apples). Zero and infinity are two of the most obscure topics in mathematics and, because of their mysterious nature, both arrived on the scene much later than ordinary numbers such as 1, 2, 3, 4 etc. It wasn't until Georg Cantor's work of the late nineteenth century that infinity became a respectable subject of study. Moreover, zero is simply the inverse of infinity, and vice versa: 1 divided by infinity = 0, and 1 divided by zero = infinity. Science will never be complete until it is able to fully incorporate zero and infinity.

Science is the theory that only Descartes' "extended" substance exists i.e. things must have dimensions before they can be "real". Illumination is the doctrine that "things" without dimensions are as real as those with dimensions. To express it mathematically, $r = 0$ is as real as $r > 0$. Science has no legitimate basis for excluding $r = 0$, and, indeed, $r = 0$ appears right at the heart of science, right at the centre of the Genesis Singularity, the Big Bang itself. Science says the Big Bang arose out of nothingness (an impossible and non-existent state) while Illumination teaches that the physical universe of dimensions ($r > 0$) emerged from the mental, dimensionless universe ($r = 0$). Something did not come from nothing but from a different aspect of something: matter from mind, dimensions from non-dimensions. Equally, dimensional matter can be transformed into dimensionless mind, and this is the process that takes place at a black hole singularity where $r = 0$. Which paradigm is the more logical

and consistent? Which does not require something to spontaneously arise from nothing?

Scientists have never asked themselves the most basic question of all: why should dimensional entities ($r > 0$) be privileged over non-dimensional entities ($r = 0$)? What is the sufficient reason for existence to exclude dimensionless entities and be wholly based on dimensional entities? There is no such reason. It is blind, irrational prejudice that causes scientists to ignore the $r = 0$ universe. They suffer from "group think".

Any scientist who dared to suggest that the $r = 0$ dimensionless aspect of existence was as real as the $r > 0$ dimensional aspect would be ridiculed by his peers. This is the terrible danger of institutionalized thinking. It breeds fear; it prevents the most radical ideas from being contemplated, unless such ideas conform to the ruling paradigm.

Yet no scientist can provide any legitimate scientific or philosophical reason why dimensionless existence is not every bit as real as dimensional existence and, indeed, the Big Bang singularity itself is a dimensionless entity, as is the singularity at the centre of any black hole. Why don't scientists face the facts provided by their own most cherished theories?

Dimensionless entities can, do and must exist.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

* * * * *

Someone once asked us the following question:

"Regarding the God of Becoming: How does this process avoid appearing like a perpetual motion machine (and violating the laws of physics)? In other words, what is fuelling this grand evolutionary process? The universe can't just be evolving on its own without an outside energy source (unless it was 'wound up' with potential energy and is now unwinding - e.g. an involution/evolution process). But that would simply beg the question of how the universe was initially wound up (i.e. involuted) since that would take energy as well. And, as you know, it's cheating to say that energy comes from empty space because even quantum physics, while allowing for energy to appear from a vacuum, still has to repay this energy back soon thereafter - there is no free lunch!"

We answered:

The universe IS a perpetual motion machine. No laws of physics are violated by such a concept. If the universe weren't a perpetual motion machine, it would already have stopped i.e. reached thermal death where nothing of use happens, or it would be manifestly heading in that direction (there is no indication that it is). Such a notion is in fact completely incompatible with quantum theory. The whole point of quantum theory is that the "vacuum" is a ceaseless quantum foam, supposedly capable of generating events such as the Big Bang. It is therefore nonsensical to say that the universe could ever reach a state where useful energy is unavailable. A perpetual motion machine is impossible in terms of our existing laws of thermodynamics, but it could be argued that thermodynamics is as much in need of being made fully consistent with quantum theory as general relativity theory is, in order to establish a true Grand Unified Theory.

Most science theories are incomplete. You should not view them as inviolable. No one thought that Newton would be disproved, but he was, yet 99 times out of 100 we still use Newtonian calculations because they work. Why would you expect the laws of thermodynamics to be any less susceptible to challenge than Newton's highly successful and seemingly impregnable laws? Success is not proof of absolute truth.

"Entropy" - the basis of why perpetual machines seem impossible - is an extremely complex concept, which is nowhere near being fully explained by science.

"The universe can't just be evolving on its own without an outside energy source (unless it was "wound up" with potential energy and is now unwinding - e.g. an involution/evolution process)."

There can be no energy source external to the universe (and if there were you would have to account for what that entity's energy source was, and so on to the point of absurdity). If the universe is everything (which it is) how can there be something external to it? Heisenberg's Uncertainty Principle (and quantum tunneling which logically arises from it) amounts to a

mechanism, within conventional physics, for continually recycling useful energy and defying entropy.

"But that would simply beg the question of how the universe was initially wound up (i.e. involuted) since that would take energy as well. And, as you know, it's cheating to say the energy comes from empty space because even quantum physics, while allowing for energy to appear from a vacuum, still has to repay this energy back soon thereafter - there is no free lunch!"

In that case, do you reject the idea that the Big Bang universe arises from a quantum fluctuation? In fact, most physicists say that we live in a zero-energy universe with gravitational energy being defined as negative and exactly balancing the Einsteinian mass-energy of the universe. So, if the energy of the universe is zero, what energy has to be repaid?

It's all in the mathematics and the physics.

Science is very far from providing a coherent account of the nature of the universe. Don't fall into the trap of thinking that science explains everything and is infallible. Most scientists are instrumentalists - they are interested in the practical uses of science - but many will admit they have no idea what science says about the fundamental nature of the universe.

Consider the concept of the multiverse - very popular with many scientists. Every time a quantum "decision" is required, the universe splits to accommodate each possible outcome. Would you like to explain where the energy for all of these parallel universes comes from? Would you like to explain what physical space all of these parallel universes fit into? Would you like to explain how parallel universes interfere with each other in order to produce the interference patterns observed in twin-slit experiments?

Science has a long way to go to explain the major questions about the nature of the universe. You need to learn to cast a more skeptical eye over the claims of science.

It is worth adding a few points to this answer. Frank Tipler in The Physics of Immortality said, "According to the Second Law of Thermodynamics, a quantity called entropy - a physical quantity which is a measure of disorder in a system - always increases or

remains the same. It can never decrease. Thus, if the amount of entropy which can be generated in the universe is finite, there must come a time in the future after which no further change is possible. If there were a temperature difference between any two parts of the universe, it would be possible to increase entropy still more, so this final state of maximum entropy would be a state of universal constant temperature. In such a situation, all the energy in the entire universe is in the form of heat; there is no more 'available' or free energy in existence. Thus all life must cease and never arise again for all future time. Hence, this uniform-temperature, constant-entropy, no-free-energy final state is called the Heat Death."

In fact, because of the existence of the $r = 0$ universe, Heat Death is impossible. Energy in the universe can be perpetually recycled (without any energy lost to heat) from physical (dimensional) energy to psychic (dimensionless) energy and back again. Dimensional energy and dimensionless energy are simply two aspects of the same thing. This dialectical process can never stop. The universe will always be moving forward - evolving - and will always have infinite useful energy available.

Consider the Big Bang singularity. As was described in the "Creation Myth" article, it is fully consistent with all available scientific knowledge to assert that the universe was once in a state of absolute dimensionless (mental) energy. There was no dimensional (physical) energy whatsoever. The whole of dimensional existence spewed out of a dimensionless singularity: no Big Bang scientist could dispute this. This "fact" by itself reveals that no matter what entropic state the dimensional universe reached, it would always be possible for a singularity to spew out new dimensional energy in a form that could do useful work. Black holes reveal the opposite process: dimensional energy being converted into dimensionless energy at the black hole singularity. So, Q.E.D. - the universe is indeed a perpetual motion machine.

Physicist Paul Davies states that Heisenberg's uncertainty principle states, "*roughly speaking, that all physical quantities are intrinsically a bit uncertain and can undergo rapid spontaneous fluctuations. For example, energy can suddenly appear from nowhere in empty space so long as it fades away again quickly. By briefly "borrowing" energy*

out of the blue, a subatomic particle can, for example, leap out of a trap - a process that underlies the phenomenon of alpha radioactivity. The Heisenberg principle is a rule for payback on the energy loan: the shorter the loan, the more the energy on offer."

Look at the statements: 1) "...energy can suddenly appear from nowhere in empty space so long as it fades away again quickly." And 2) "By briefly 'borrowing' energy out of the blue..."

Does this sound like science or mumbo jumbo and hocus pocus? In our version of reality, we would say, 1) "...dimensionless energy can be transformed into dimensional energy and back again, and that process can occur over brief durations on a hyper-microscopic scale or over much longer time scales on a macroscopic scale (as in the case of Big Bang and black hole singularities); there is no question of anything appearing from nowhere in empty space." And 2) "Processes requiring dimensional energy are able to tap into an infinite reservoir of dimensionless energy on a hyper-microscopic scale and use it for a brief duration; there is no question of anything being miraculously borrowed out of the blue..."

Which version do you think sounds more plausible, more like real science?

Heisenberg's famous uncertainty relations are a mathematical description of the interaction between the $r > 0$ universe (within space and time) and the $r = 0$ universe (outside space and time). They have nothing to do with particles and energy popping into existence "out of the blue" (whatever that means), "out of thin air", "out of the future", "out of the past", "out of nothing" or anything else that scientists fancifully say to explain phenomena for which they have no viable conceptual model. There is nothing "spooky" going on. There is just dimensional and dimensionless energy existing in an existential continuum.

In mathematics, a perfect point is zero-dimensional (i.e. dimensionless). It has no height, width or length), a straight line has one dimension (length), a square has two dimensions (length and breadth), and a cube has three dimensions (length, breadth and height). Our world comprises objects that are spatially extended in three dimensions, and that has led scientists to conclude that the

whole of reality is dimensional. They have forgotten where it all begins: the point with no dimensions.

The point is at the origin of all things. All dimensional objects can, finally, be reduced to a dimensionless point. This is a fundamental tenet of Illuminism.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

* * * * *

We have only touched on the " $r = 0$ " universe, but we hope we have succeeded in demonstrating its revolutionary implications and how it overthrows, in a perfectly rational, scientific and philosophical way, the prevailing scientific paradigm based on absolute materialism.

Our next article will delve into the subject much more deeply, with reference to quantum mechanics, general relativity, religion and philosophy. We appreciate that this is highly complex material. Hopefully, if you don't "get it" all, you will nevertheless get enough to let you see the big picture, if not all the detail.

Our purpose at this stage is to demonstrate that if the $r > 0$ dimensional universe of conventional science - the arena of space and time - were the true and exclusive nature of reality then atheism would be the only possible response since there is no scope at all within that universe for an immortal soul, a heaven or a God.

These things are possible for one reason only: the $r = 0$ universe, which is not located in space and time.

There is no spooky "other dimension" where God and souls reside, as the Abrahamists would have you believe. There is only the $r \geq 0$ universe, divided into two aspects in a single continuum: mental/dimensionless ($r = 0$) and physical/ dimensional ($r > 0$). There is nothing else.

This is the Illuminati's "cosmology". You will not find any other religion that provides such a precise, scientifically compatible cosmology. We say that any religion that does not provide a detailed cosmology is

false and based on nothing but moonshine. You will never hear the Pope, the Chief Rabbi, or any imam describing their cosmology: they have nothing to offer other than the absurd assertion that God created the world out of nothing in six days and rested on the seventh (because he was tired, poor "man"). Faith in nonsense and wishful thinking will save no one. Only knowledge works.

Science = knowledge of the dimensional ($r > 0$) universe.

Gnosticism = knowledge of the dimensionless ($r = 0$) universe.

Gnosis = absolute knowledge of the $r \geq 0$ universe.

Join the path towards the light! Step into the light of Illumination: an ancient religion that continually dialectically renews itself.

A new religion for a New World Order.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity\(1886319\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Genesis-Singularity(1886319).htm)

03.22.2014



The Celestial Human

Is the universe a person? Does it have a physical body (the $r > 0$ dimensional aspect of the universe), and a mind (the $r = 0$ dimensionless aspect of the universe)? If a human being with a body and mind is the "microcosm", is the "celestial human", with a body and mind on a literally universal scale, the "macrocosm"?

"What is below is like what is above, and what is above is like what is below, for the understanding of the Unity." This is the ancient wisdom of the Emerald Tablet.

Or perhaps the $r > 0$ physical universe can be imagined as a cosmic brain: the moons and planets are individual brain cells, solar systems are clusters of brain cells, and galaxies are the main structures of the brain. Asteroids, meteorites and all types of interstellar debris are the remnants of dying and dead brain cells. Starlight, cosmic radiation, and the background radiation of the Big Bang: these are electrical signals crackling through the cosmic brain, lighting it up like a cosmic plasma ball. As for black holes, each galaxy is organized and controlled by a supermassive black hole at its centre. Millions of other black holes, born of collapsed suns, are scattered throughout the universe. Every black hole, of whatever size, has an $r = 0$ singularity at its centre.

These singularities are not inside dimensional existence; they do not inhabit space and time. They are holes in the physical universe, linking it to the $r = 0$ universe, linking brain with mind. It's easy to be deceived into thinking that there are as many singularities as there are black holes, but a higher level of insight reveals that all of these different singularities are in fact one and the same: there is just one Absolute Singularity, just one $r = 0$ aspect of existence, outside of space and time, lacking any spatial and temporal characteristics, an eternal Oneness. It is "everywhere and nowhere". Black hole singularities might be thought of as portholes, or portals to $r = 0$, to the single Universal Mind that controls the physical cosmic brain ($r = 0$ directs $r > 0$, just as our minds direct our bodies). Our planet is a node in the cosmic brain, being steered by the Universal Mind. Is it a random accident that life evolved on earth, or was it an event engineered and designed by the Universal Mind?

Imagine that the universe has a Higher Self and a Lower Self. Like us, it has been on a long and arduous journey, seeking gnosis. But consider this. If, long ago, the universe succeeded in attaining gnosis, if it achieved its Higher Self and the fullest self-actualization of which it was capable, if it accomplished the ultimate Higher Self that Existence can possibly express - cosmic apotheosis - wouldn't that be a suitable definition of God? There could be no higher point, no further stage to which the universe could aspire. This would be the apex of existence, the Absolute Culmination, the dialectical endpoint, the logical conclusion of all evolutionary striving.

But perhaps that final culmination still lies in the future. Perhaps we ourselves are a vital part of the dialectical progression that will make universal perfection a reality. Perhaps we are creating God. And perhaps we are currently in the thrall of the universe's Lower Self - the Demiurge.

We - humanity - are said to be created in God's image. He is the macrocosm and we are the microcosm. But perhaps it is the Demiurge's reflection that we currently see in the mirror. Yet even he will be dialectically transcended in due course.

When we look at the stars, are we looking at the glowing, shining body or brain of the Divine? Is the $r = 0$ universe the Holy Spirit (Heilige Geist), the Logos (the Word), the Mind of God? And is the $r > 0$ universe the Corpus Dei - the body of God?

Our minds, those of each and every human being, could be individual "brain cells" of God. God would be the Super Mind, the Over Mind, the Absolute Consciousness that embraces the minds of all intelligent beings in the universe.

Imagine what the human race could accomplish if it could combine the intelligence of every individual, if every human mind contributed to the collective Human Mind. Would any problem defy such an Intelligence embracing almost six and a half billion minds? Imagine the Internet as a consciousness. Can you even begin to comprehend how much knowledge it has at its disposal?

Anything not forbidden is compulsory. If it is possible for the universe to achieve the ultimate actualization of its latent potential then it will

do so. And if that supreme evolutionary endpoint is what we call God then God is not only not forbidden, he is compulsory. The universe can, must and will achieve the maximum perfection of which it is capable, and that culmination is God.

Just as a primordial chemical soup on earth billions of years ago contained, all along, the potential to one day produce Leonardo da Vinci, Einstein, Nietzsche, Pythagoras, Hegel, Leibniz, Simon Magus and all the other luminaries of human history - and perhaps the potential to go much further still - so did the stardust of the cosmos contain within its glowing sparks the potential to create the equivalent, on a universal scale, of what the earth has accomplished. Humanity's evolutionary journey on this earth, taken to its logical conclusion on a cosmic scale, is an evolutionary journey to Divinity. Nothing is more certain.

We are becoming God.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human\(1897059\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human(1897059).htm)

* * * * *

Idealism is the philosophical position that the "external world" is the creation of the mind i.e. the dimensional universe ($r > 0$) is an illusion. The material world, according to idealist thinkers, does not exist independently of the mind. The philosopher Bishop Berkeley is the most extreme exponent of this view. He argued that what we perceive as the material world exists only as an idea in the Mind of God. Our human minds are locked into this magnificent illusion sustained by God's imagination. If God halted the illusion, the material world would instantly disappear. This view is reminiscent of Hinduism where "God" - Brahman - creates an illusory world - Maya - which human minds seek to overcome by attaining enlightenment and becoming one with Brahman.

Immanuel Kant's "transcendental idealism" is the view that the human mind is configured to impose space and time, cause and effect on the external world i.e. these things are not authentic properties of the external world. Our minds create a world of appearances - phenomena - that has no relationship whatsoever to the world of

things as they are in themselves - noumena. Because we can't escape from our own minds, we can never gain genuine knowledge of the noumenal world. It's as though we are wearing time-and-space/cause-and-effect goggles that we can never remove. No matter what, we will always see time and space, cause and effect even though they have nothing to do with the true nature of things. We can have knowledge only of mind-generated phenomena and never of noumena.

The noumenal world is outside space and time i.e. it is analogous to $r = 0$ except whereas the noumenal world, for Kant, is completely unknowable, $r = 0$, for Illuminists, can be completely known.

Schopenhauer took Kant's theory a radical step forward. He concluded that space and time create the appearance of separate things, but this means that in the noumenal universe, where space and time don't exist, nothing is separate. Whereas Kant thought a different noumenon corresponded to, and underpinned, each individual phenomenon, Schopenhauer realized that there could only be one noumenon which he called "Will": the irrepressible, eternal striving to exist, to survive. There is one universal Will but, in the world of appearances, it manifests itself in the myriad things of the phenomenal world. Trees, water, insects, rocks, stars, air, humans - they are all just different expressions of the single, fundamental, universal Will to exist. Every human is an embodiment of this Will. Our bodies are objectified Will. Schopenhauer said, "My body and my will are one."

So, for Schopenhauer, there is an outer, "objective", physical world of time, space and causation and an inner, subjective, "mental" world of Will, outwith time, space and causation. The outer world of appearances is illusory and the inner world of Will is the true nature of existence where everything is unified. Existence, in its rawest form, is pure Will.

Berkeley, Kant, Schopenhauer, Hinduism and Buddhism offer no explanation (other than the "will of God/Nature") as to why the world should have this rather extraordinary dual nature of an illusory level of appearances overlying noumenal truth (which is usually conceived of in terms of a transcendent unity).

Idealism denies the reality of the $r > 0$ physical universe, consigning it to the level of an illusion in the mind. Idealism does not, however, account for what purpose is served by this fantastically elaborate illusion.

Those who subscribe to scientific materialism, on the other hand, take the opposite stance to idealists and deny the reality of the $r = 0$ aspect of the universe.

Idealism and materialism are two extreme views that both miss the mark. The truth is that $r = 0$ (idealism) and $r > 0$ (materialism) are both aspects of the genuine reality: the $r \geq 0$ mental and physical universe.

Materialists are wrong to deny dimensionless existence, and idealists are wrong to regard dimensional existence as an illusion. Illuminism is the reconciliation of the two major philosophical traditions. Dimensional and dimensionless existence are both real; neither is an illusion. They work together dialectically and each influences the other. The profound mysteries that science has hitherto failed to penetrate are caused by science's neglect of the dimensionless universe. Equally, the absurdities that many religions and philosophies (based on idealism) fall into are caused by the neglect of the dimensional universe.

What could be simpler than the coexistence of the dimensional and the dimensionless, of time, space, causation and the principle of individuation (plurality) on the one hand, and timelessness, spacelessness, free will and the principle of interconnectedness (unity) on the other? All the problems of science, philosophy and religion disappear in the $r \geq 0$ universe.

Take the age-old problem of free will. In the $r > 0$ universe, where everything is seemingly controlled by inexorable scientific laws of cause and effect, there is no room for free will. Everything is inescapably determined by the preceding scientific cause. However, once the $r = 0$ aspect of the universe is introduced, which stands outside scientific time, space and causation, then the causal chain that precludes free will is broken. Hence our experience of free will is no mere illusion, as the most rigorous materialists would contend.

Death in the "mortal" $r > 0$ domain of time and space is the definite end, but in the $r = 0$ universe where time and space do not apply, nothing can truly perish. Everything is, in a sense, immortal.

The human brain is the $r > 0$ manifestation of the $r = 0$ human mind, thus resolving the mystery of the relationship of brain to mind. But if the human mind is a portal to the $r = 0$ aspect of the universe (a "microscopic" portal in comparison with black hole singularities which are macroscopic portals) then it is also a portal to the Absolute Mind, the Mind of God.

Imagine that every human mind is unwittingly connected to the greatest mind of all. Most of us never conceive of such a connection; only mystics and those well versed in the esoteric arts have learned how to make use of this channel to the divine. But, every now and again, some of us inadvertently glimpse what is normally hidden.

When we go to sleep, we (largely) shut off our physical $r > 0$ senses, and then we dream. Time and space become wildly distorted; dead people can appear; we can have transcendent visions. This is exactly what we would expect if our minds were "free-floating" through the $r = 0$ universe.

The physical can influence the mental but not determine it. The mental, however, can certainly determine the physical. Perform this experiment: think to yourself that you are going to raise your right arm, but then don't actually do so. Wait a few moments and then actually do it. The mere thinking of the thought isn't enough to cause your arm to be raised; you have to will it to happen. Watch your arm as you raise it and consider how miraculous it is that a physical object moves for no other reason than that you have willed it to do so. Schopenhauer adopts a more extreme view: willing your arm to rise does not cause the physical action, rather it is the physical action - it's the "inside" of the action, the inner experience of it. He makes will primary and intellect secondary - we become creatures driven by willful impulses rather than reason.

The $r = 0$ domain can be considered the primary reality because there are no circumstances in which it could ever disappear, whereas it is possible to imagine the $r > 0$ domain shrinking down to $r = 0$, i.e.

for the dimensions to be removed from dimensional existence, leaving nothing but dimensionless existence.

The $r > 0$ domain can emerge as an emanation from the $r = 0$ domain (in an event such as the Big Bang), but the $r = 0$ domain can never emerge as an emanation from the $r > 0$ domain because it is impossible for the $r = 0$ domain not to exist.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human\(1897059\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human(1897059).htm)

* * * * *

The Nature of Existence

Existence cannot come from non-existence and nor can non-existence come from existence. Non-existence does not exist, by definition. The "stuff" of which everyone is made has always existed, and always will exist. We were not non-existent before we were born; rather the "stuff" which became us had not yet been brought together. After we die, the stuff of which we are made does not become non-existent; rather it disperses and finds its way into new entities. The future does not yet exist, but all of the seeds for it are already present. The future does not spring into existence from the non-existent but rather it evolves from what already exists; it is an evolution, an extrapolation, of the present.

From "old" existence comes new existence in a never-ending flow. Nothing truly new (i.e. with no precedent, no "ancestor") ever comes into existence. Existence is perpetual becoming. New existence is always a modified form, an evolution, a transformation of what already exists.

Cosmos means "order, good order, orderly arrangement". If the cosmos is an ordered form of existence - as it evidently is - then what properties must raw existence possess to have as a seed within it the cosmos we see around us?

Mathematics - the discipline that deals with patterns, order and organization, that is intimately connected with logic and reason - is embedded in the cosmos. If it weren't, the universe would contain no

order - just incomprehensible randomness in which no intelligent life could arise.

"All things are numbers," said the great Illuminatus Pythagoras, reflecting how essential mathematics is to the cosmos.

The universe is one of logic, not illogic. It is rational, not irrational. It can be comprehended by logical beings, who are themselves products of the core logic of the cosmos. Real, authentic knowledge of the universe is possible. Faith - the denial that true knowledge is possible - is a council of despair. Faith is for fools. All religions based on faith are for the simple-minded. Logical necessity guides the cosmos.

The Illuminati refer to a basic unit of thought as a monad (Greek for "unit," "alone"), and sometimes as an "existon" or "psychon". The monad is the most elementary "particle" of dimensionless existence. It is a particle of psychic energy and it can generate quanta of physical, dimensional energy. It may emit such quanta and also reabsorb them.

But where would such quanta appear in the dimensional universe? Should it be "here" or "there" or "over there"? So where? Anywhere. Nowhere is privileged over anywhere else. There is no sufficient reason for one place to be better than another or preferred over another. Therefore a quantum of dimensional energy can arise in any possible location, which implies a dimensional universe that extends infinitely in all directions.

Energy is the basic substance of existence, the arche, the first principle. Energy has two aspects: dimensionless and dimensional. Dimensionless energy is the primary form from which dimensional physical energy can be generated - this is what happened at the Big Bang. Dimensional energy can lose its dimensionality and return to its original dimensionless form - this is what happens, for example, at the singularity of a black hole.

Energy is eternal movement. Energy is mental and physical. The mental aspect is the basis of what we call "life" and is capable of evolving into consciousness. The physical aspect is scientific and lifeless.

The events that take place in the physical universe as a result of the actions of physical energy imprint themselves on the mental aspect of energy, and vice versa i.e. the two aspects are part of a mutual, synergic feedback process, continually reinforcing each other. The "language" of order and organization that evolves from this feedback between the mental and physical aspects is mathematics.

In the physical aspect of the universe, the mathematical behavior of dimensional energy manifests itself as the "laws of physics" (which can only be understood mathematically), and in the mental aspect of the universe, the mathematical behavior of dimensionless energy manifests itself as the "laws of thought" - logic and reason (which can be treated mathematically).

But the mental aspect of the universe isn't exclusively rational (look at the behavior of human beings). There is another component, perhaps the most important of all: feeling. The "carrier wave" of emotion is music: "audible mathematics". It was the great Illuminatus Pythagoras who was the first to recognize music as intrinsically mathematical. Leibniz, another great Illuminatus, said, "Music is the pleasure the human soul experiences from counting without being aware that it is counting."

Inextricably associated with emotion are pleasure and pain, and these can give rise to a new form of rationality, no longer based on the laws of mathematical logic, but on the separate logic of pleasure and pain. There is an overwhelming tendency for intelligent beings to wish to maximize pleasure and minimize pain. The pursuit of pleasure and avoidance of pain become ends in themselves. "Reason" is no longer a disinterested, dispassionate unfolding of relentless machine-like logic but a tool to be deployed to get the most favorable result from the pleasure-pain equation. No machine could ever be considered human-like until it could "feel", and respond accordingly.

So, the language of energy, both dimensional and dimensionless, is grounded in mathematics, and even pleasure and pain are mathematical in origin. (Think of pleasure as harmonious notes and pain as stabbing, discordant notes). Reason and desire, which are often said to be in conflict with each other, are applications of different types of rationality, one based on the logic of thought and

the other on the logic of feeling. Jung contrasted Thinking with Feeling in his personality studies. Some of us think our way through a problem while others feel their way through.

The point of this is to demonstrate that an immense variety of phenomena - including the whole carnival of human existence - can be traced back to an extremely small set of core laws involved in the behavior of dimensionless and dimensional energy, glued together by mathematics in the form of physics (scientific mathematics), thinking (logical mathematics) and feeling (the mathematics of music). Schopenhauer regarded music as a copy of the Will, hence its extraordinary power over us, and why it moves us emotionally and, often, physically (through dancing to it).

John Conway's "Game of Life" shows how complex behavior can arise from a small, simple set of rules.

Imagine what would emerge from the laws of mathematics combined with dialectical progress.

Existence is Becoming, not Being. Its intrinsic nature is to contain movement, and also an ordering principle. Movement and order are the basis of dialectics because new, higher states of order can be built from earlier, less ordered states.

The universe is dialectical. The universe is eternal becoming. It cannot logically be any other way. It has always existed and it will always exist. The underlying logic of the universe is eternally the same. But the way in which the universe physically evolves from the core logic is not fixed. Anything that can happen (that is not logically impossible) will definitely happen in an eternal logical universe. Anything that is not forbidden by the core logic is compulsory. This is the starting point of any discussion of the nature of the universe.

The question is does the core logic of the eternal logical universe imply a logical apex i.e. a maximum expression of the underlying logic? Can logic become self-aware? Can a logic based on a few simple rules lead to something as astonishingly complex as God?

The optimal universe is the one that can create the most diverse phenomena from the smallest set of core principles and properties. It is also the one that can create the highest summit of actualization. Existence begets God. It has no choice. God is compulsory, the maximum expression of the latent potential of the universe, the ultimate becoming.

"The universe was brought into being in a less than fully formed state, but was gifted to transform itself from unformed matter into a truly marvelous array of structure and life forms."

--St. Augustine

Existence is the relentless, perpetual unfolding of the core properties of the elementary particles of existence: monads, units of thought composed of dimensionless psychic energy, from which quanta of dimensional energy can emanate. Information from the physical universe and from other monads can be encoded onto each monad.

The Principle of Sufficient Reason says that there is no sufficient reason why there should be only a single monad. As soon as you have one, there is no logical reason why there shouldn't be an infinite number with the same properties as the first.

This, therefore, is the basic model of existence: an infinite number of monads in dimensionless existence (meaning an infinite amount of psychic energy), each of which can create one or more quanta of dimensional, physical energy, thus allowing an infinitely large dimensional universe to be populated with an infinite number of quanta of physical energy.

The infinite number of monads has always existed and always will exist. Nothing created them and nor can anything annihilate them: they are the basic units of existence. They are uncaused: they cannot have a cause because there is nothing to cause them. They are the first link in the chain of becoming. They are why there is something rather than nothing. They are the fundamental, unalterable facts of existence. They are dialectical, and the purpose of the dialectic is to take the universe from the state of maximum potential to the state of maximum actualization. The inner, core logic of the universe is to keep "becoming", and eventually that process will arrive at the

highest point of becoming that the universe can possibly attain. To put it another way: the universe will inevitably create God. The universe has an implicit teleology. Even though it doesn't know it, its purpose is to give birth to God. It will keep trying, unceasingly, untiringly, blindly groping forward step by step, until it succeeds.

Here is truth. God does not create the universe. Precisely the reverse is true. *The universe creates God.*

This is perhaps the profoundest statement of all, and what makes Illuminism so different from all other religions. God is not the First Cause and the Prime Mover. He might instead be regarded as the Last Effect, that for which the whole universe moved. Any atheist can subscribe to the God of Illuminism because he is part of evolution: he is what evolution is striving to achieve, its logical endpoint.

But once the God of Evolution has come into existence then he controls evolution, just as human beings now regularly alter the course of evolution on earth. Billions of humans are alive today who would certainly be dead had not humanity become intelligent enough to understand and exploit agriculture, science, medicine, civilization etc. Humans are increasingly the masters of evolution, and have certainly ceased to be its helpless servants and victims (as ordinary animals are).

God is the end of the chain of evolution, and the beginning of a new chain of existence that is his to define. God, the culmination of evolution, thereby transcends evolution. He is transcendence itself.

God, once he stands outside of evolution, is the master of creation. The universe created him, but now he can reverse the process and create the universe anew. This is the essence of the "Divine Suicide": God creates the new universe from himself.

God can be in the paradoxical position of being both the creation of the universe and its creator (just as humans, the creations of evolution, can create future evolution via genetic engineering), and so we have a mechanism for the universe to cycle on forever. In one phase, it is in the process of creating God. Having succeeded, it is then, in the second phase, ruled by God until he chooses to start creation all over again, using himself as the raw material. And thus

we return to the first phase, and again the universe strives to reach its maximum actualization - God. And the beat goes on. To eternity.

Imagine the human race as a single person i.e. all of the talents and intelligence of humanity combined in a single personality. Wouldn't that be vastly superior to any individual human being? Would any problem resist the collective, focused intelligence of all humanity? If a few geniuses have made breathtaking leaps in our understanding of the universe, imagine the intelligence of all the geniuses merged into a single, sublime intelligence. Wouldn't that be an entity that might have some of the characteristics of what we call God? That would be achieved simply by allowing the consciousnesses of individual human beings to evolve into a collective consciousness of humanity.

But is it likely that humans are the summit of universal evolution? Can't we imagine vastly more intelligent beings than ourselves? Then imagine combining all of their intelligences. In fact, imagine combining all of the intelligences that exist in the universe. The $r = 0$ domain is where all "mind" in the universe exists i.e. it all exists in a single "place". If all the minds linked to the $r = 0$ domain combined then they would form Absolute Mind, and that would be none other than God. Each of us is a "cell" of the Absolute Mind. If we can expand our minds, we can tune into Absolute Mind, the Mind of God. We ourselves, if we can harness Absolute Mind, can become God. It is no empty claim. It is the logical opportunity afforded by the $r = 0$ domain. But, to harness Absolute Mind, we need to infinitely expand our limited human minds.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human\(1897059\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human(1897059).htm)

* * * * *

The Logical Universe of Self-Awareness

Imagine the human brain as something akin to an interactive TV set: it provides the $r > 0$ dimensional hardware via which a signal can be received from the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain, and it also transmits sensory information back to the $r = 0$ domain. The signals passing back and forth between the $r = 0$ and $r > 0$ domains constitute a continual feedback loop. A conscious human being is an outcome of

this feedback loop. It cannot be stressed enough that it is the dimensional world which supports the principium individuationis - the principle of individuation. Everything in the $r = 0$ domain is fundamentally interconnected. How could you ever develop an individual identity if you were permanently intertwined with everything else? You need to be separated from other things if you wish to achieve unique self-awareness. The $r > 0$ domain provides the mechanism of individuation. It is essential to having a separate identity.

Alan Turing added another ingredient to understanding the development of consciousness. He drew a parallel with a nuclear fission pile. Little happens unless a critical size is attained and then a breathtaking chain-reaction occurs. All non-human animals on earth are below the critical threshold required for an explosion of mental activity leading to self-consciousness. Only we humans have developed brains with so many neural connections that a chain reaction of consciousness is inevitable.

In his famous book Gödel, Escher and Bach: an Eternal Golden Braid, Douglas R. Hofstadter talks about Strange Loops which he defines as follows: "The 'Strange Loop' phenomenon occurs whenever, by moving upwards (or downwards) through the levels of some hierarchical system, we unexpectedly find ourselves right back where we started."

He says, "Implicit in the concept of Strange Loops is infinity since what is a loop but a way of representing an endless process in a finite way?"

He argued that consciousness comes from a strange loop. There's much to be said for this view. An infinite feedback loop between the $r = 0$ domain and a unique physical being in the $r > 0$ domain (with a "critical mass" brain) would constitute such a strange loop.

Hofstadter says, "In short, an 'I' comes about - in my view, at least - via a kind of vortex whereby patterns in a brain mirror the brain's mirroring of the world, and eventually mirror themselves, whereupon the vortex of 'I' becomes a real, causal entity."

We would amend this to, "Patterns in the mind mirror the brain's mirroring of the world, and eventually mirror themselves." In other words, it's the sensory information that a physical brain provides to an abstract mind that allows the mind to reflect on that sensory data and then, finally, to reflect on the fact that it's reflecting on it, at which stage it is conscious of its own consciousness, hence it is self-conscious and has completed the required strange loop. We would also contend, as Hegel did, that another similar consciousness is essential to truly complete this process i.e. a consciousness must be able to reflect that its consciousness is different from that of another similar being i.e. it must possess Theory of Mind - the knowledge that another mind possesses different thoughts from those of itself.

Hofstadter makes extensive use of Gödel's famous Incompleteness Theorem in his argument. There's no question that self-referential statements, which lie at the core of Gödel's Theorem, are astoundingly profound:

"This statement is false." Is that true, false or undecidable?

"This statement cannot be proved." Is that true, false or undecidable?

How would a machine ever decide? Would it go into a perpetual loop?

Gödel's Incompleteness Theorem concerns statements of axiomatic systems that are true but cannot be proved i.e. provability is a weaker concept than truth. The question that often arises is whether a machine could recognize a true statement as true if it had no axiomatic means of proving it. Only self-aware beings that can understand the paradoxes and subtleties of self-referential statements would appear capable of this. Hence a machine would need to become self-aware, to transcend its axiomatic programming, before it could do likewise. To put it another way, can logic itself become self-aware? Can it recognize its own limitations? Dialectical logic is the best means of achieving this since its whole purpose is to overcome contradictions and view them as part of an all-embracing whole. It is the whole that can see the limitations of the parts. The central principle of "gestalt" thinking is that the whole is greater than the sum of the parts. Something has to transcend all limited axiomatic systems to be able to see all possible truths.

Is God the ultimate Gödel Being, the ultimate Gestalt?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human\(1897059\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human(1897059).htm)

03.29.2014



Quantum Strangeness

Experts in Quantum Mechanics have no credible conceptual model to account for the myriad of strange phenomena associated with the quantum world. For example, how is it possible for a quantum particle to be in two or more places at once? One thought experiment involves replacing the two slits in the famous two-slit experiment of quantum mechanics with infinitely many slits of zero width i.e. no slits at all. A quantum particle would then simultaneously take all possible paths from its initial to its final position. A classical particle would take only a single path.

The following online article (<http://srikant.org/core/node12.html>) says:
"The fundamental paradox of quantum mechanics is the following: how can a particle be point-like when it is observed, and be wave-like when it is not observed? According to Heisenberg, when a quantum particle is not observed it exists as an ensemble of 'possibilities' (in physics called a virtual state) in which it has a likelihood of existing simultaneously at all points of space; however, when an observation is performed the quantum particle makes a discontinuous jump (called a quantum transition) to a state with some definite position and is said to be in a condition of 'actuality' (in physics called a physical state). The transition from the possible to the actual takes place the moment the quantum particle comes into contact with a measuring device."

The largest atoms are those of Caesium (Cs) and they have a radius of about 0.00000025 mm. In other words, atomic and subatomic particles are so extraordinarily small that it is exceptionally difficult to distinguish them from dimensionless points with zero radius ($r = 0$). It is because quantum particles are so close to being $r = 0$ dimensionless particles that quantum weirdness happens. Every quantum particle is continually flickering in and out of dimensionless existence.

Quantum weirdness involving particles that seem to be in multiple places at once only exists on the quantum scale. As more and more particles come together in the $r > 0$ universe, they increasingly bind each other in place until we reach the familiar "classical" world of solid objects that we see all around us. To put it another way, as particles come together to form new, larger objects, the "radius" of

those objects gets increasingly far from $r = 0$. The more that the radius of an object exceeds 0, the less that object will behave like a dimensionless $r = 0$ point.

But it cannot be emphasized enough that although large objects have progressively less in common with dimensionless points, they are always linked to the $r = 0$ aspect of the universe because, being outside of space and time, the $r = 0$ domain is everywhere and nowhere eternally. As Kant rightly said, we are configured for thinking in terms of time and space ($r > 0$). He thought this meant that the $r > 0$ aspect of the universe was a mind-created reality that did not exist independently of mind. The opposite is true. It is precisely because the $r > 0$ dimensional aspect of the universe exists independently and is based on space and time that our brains and minds have evolved to allow us to comprehend physical space and time. It is physical, dimensional reality that has imposed space and time on our $r = 0$ minds, not the other way around.

We, as human beings, can never fully understand a spaceless, timeless, dimensionless existence because we are so embedded in the physical world. Nevertheless, our minds are fundamentally $r = 0$ entities and are always tuned into the $r = 0$ aspect of the universe, albeit while having to understand the $r > 0$ aspect of the universe since that is the aspect we physically inhabit.

In the $r \geq 0$ framework, a physical particle is ultimately derived from one or more monads which exist dimensionlessly i.e. outside of space and time. A monad can continually emit and then reabsorb a variable number of quanta of dimensional energy. So, a physical particle can be flickering in and out of dimensionless space, and this will be truer the closer the particle resembles a dimensionless point. The key point is that each "flicker" is highly unlikely to bring the physical particle back to where it was before i.e. if a physical particle disappears into the $r = 0$ domain - outside space and time - it can re-emerge anywhere in physical space, and no time has elapsed (because dimensional time does not exist in the $r = 0$ domain). In other words, by having access to a portal outside of space and time, a quantum particle can intrinsically be in many places at once; in fact in all places in principle (in agreement with Heisenberg). It's an inbuilt feature of the $r \geq 0$ universe.

The famous Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle that is at the core of Quantum Mechanics is in fact an inevitable consequence of $r \geq 0$ since it is always impossible to exactly specify both the position and momentum of any quantum particle because it will always display a range of both properties due to flickering in and out of $r = 0$ with a variable amount of energy and variable positional probabilities.

Imagine that you are sitting reading this article when you suddenly disappear into dimensionless space. You reappear several meters away but no time has elapsed (because time doesn't apply to the $r = 0$ domain). It's as if you have instantaneously teleported, but, because no time has passed, you still appear to be in your starting position as well as your new position. You are seemingly in two places at once. But the first you is now a "ghost", so to speak, a "virtual" you, an after-image that's about to vanish because it's no longer a real entity. This process doesn't actually happen on a human scale, of course, but it does on the scale of particles that are all-but indistinguishable from dimensionless points.

The conventional Quantum Mechanics interpretation talks about quantum particles being in "virtual" states from which one such state suddenly gets physically selected by the process of measurement/observation. In the $r \geq 0$ framework, a particle is at all times in a real, definite state, although it is accompanied by a myriad of "ghosts" that are in the process of vanishing. Quantum "strangeness" comes not from a quantum superposition of virtual states but from the fact that a particle can disappear from dimensional existence into dimensionless existence and then reappear in a different location with a different amount of energy without any time having elapsed.

The central quantum enigma is wave-particle duality: how can quantum particles travel as waves but arrive as particles? How can the act of observing the wave make it collapse into a particle? The $r \geq 0$ framework responds by saying that particles are always particles: it is their interaction with the spaceless and timeless domain of $r = 0$ that creates the appearance of wave behavior. This appearance is caused by the fact that a particle can seem to be in many places at once provided that it is constantly entering and exiting from the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain.

How does the $r \geq 0$ model account for the famous paradox of Schrödinger's Cat whereby a cat can be in a superposition of virtual states corresponding to being both dead and alive at the same time until an observation of some kind resolves the issue?

Returning to the earlier analogy about a human undergoing constant teleporting, his "consciousness" would only ever be in one place at a time, but his ghostly selves would still linger for an instant in prior locations. It is not a question of Schrödinger's cat being alive and dead simultaneously. Rather, the cat can only ever be dead or alive, but its "ghosts" could be in the opposite state. Imagine that you teleported into a gas chamber. You would die, but the virtual versions of you - the simulacra of you - that hadn't teleported into the chamber would still have the semblance of you as a living person. So, in truth, you are dead, but your ghostly simulacra might give the impression that you are still alive, but these are virtual states in the process of disappearing. The standard discussion of the Schrödinger's Cat paradox misses the point. There is only ever one true, definite, real, physical state. The so-called superposition of states relates to the "ghosts" rather than the real entity.

"The electron seems to spring into existence as a real object only when we observe it!" - Physicist Heinz Pagels. This is the infamous "measurement/ observation" problem that has perplexed so many physicists. But, contrary to quantum mechanical orthodoxy, one of a number of "virtual" states of a quantum particle isn't mysteriously selected to become real (the so-called "collapse of the wavefunction"). Rather, a measurement simply selects whatever real state the particle is in as it emerges from the $r = 0$ domain at the instant the measurement occurs, and the virtual states instantly dissolve.

Quantum tunneling is the phenomenon whereby quantum particles can appear in seemingly impossible places. If we place a particle in a locked box, there is a finite chance that we will discover it outside the box, as if it has tunneled right through the wall, without actually having any tunneling equipment. How is this possible in terms of $r \geq 0$? It is because a tiny dimensional particle can shrink to become a dimensionless point outside space and time and then reappear in a completely new location (e.g. outside the walls of the box rather than

inside). It is as if all quantum particles can step into a dimensionless portal and then step out again in a new location that could be anywhere in the entire universe. They will probably emerge somewhere near their original location (and that is particularly true the larger a particle is i.e. the less it resembles an $r = 0$ point), but there is always a chance they could emerge in a radically different location.

Nobel Prize winner Richard Feynman said: "I think I can safely say that nobody understands quantum mechanics...Do not keep saying to yourself, if you can possibly avoid it, 'But how can it be like that?' because you will go 'down the drain' into a blind alley from which nobody has yet escaped. Nobody knows how it can be like that."

Physicist Fred Hoyle said in relation to the quantum conundrum that interactions can seem to involve the whole of the universe rather than just the immediate area of the interaction, "Success may come one day, however, but only from a nonlocal form of physics, the kind of physics that is not at all popular right now."

Non-locality is not just possible with the $r \geq 0$ universe; it is inbuilt. In fact it is the entire basis of the $r = 0$ aspect of existence. In the $r \geq 0$ universe, "local" interactions in the $r > 0$ dimensional aspect of the universe, involving space and time, exist in tandem with non-local interactions that take place in the $r = 0$ dimensionless aspect of the universe, outwith space and time. What solution could be simpler: dimensional and dimensionless aspects of reality co-existing, allowing local and non-local phenomena.

The famous Einstein Podolsky Rosen paradox which amounts to an assertion that two correlated particles that are infinitely far apart can nevertheless instantaneously communicate to each other what state they are in, is utterly impossible within any current framework of orthodox physics since it would seem to involve faster-than-light signaling between the particles. It presents no challenge at all in the $r \geq 0$ model of the universe: the instantaneous correlation takes place via the $r = 0$ channel which exists outside of space and time and hence is not subject to any spatial and temporal restrictions. Everything happens instantaneously in $r = 0$, as if the speed of light were infinite in this domain.

So, the $r \geq 0$ framework provides a full and elegant solution to all the major puzzles of Quantum Mechanics: the twin-slit experiment, Schrödinger's Cat, the EPR paradox, the Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle, quantum entanglement, non-locality and superposition. It also makes sense of black hole singularities, of the Big Bang Genesis Singularity, of dimensional existence appearing out of seemingly nothing ("nothing" is actually $r = 0$ dimensionless existence.)

In other words, the $r \geq 0$ model explains the whole universe, from the smallest aspects to the largest, in a comprehensive, comprehensible way that accounts for all the gaping holes in the conventional scientific conceptual models. Science has reached a brick wall caused by its obsession with materialism. It can only take the next step forward by adding $r = 0$ to $r > 0$ and embracing the truth of $r \geq 0$. And, once it has done so, it will find itself confronting ancient philosophical, religious, mystical and esoteric truths that it has long dismissed as nonsense and fantasy.

Stephen Hawking says that it is meaningless to talk of a time 'before the Big Bang.' If the Big Bang were to be defined as the $r > 0$ dimensional domain suddenly emerging from the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain that exists outside of space and time then he is exactly right. After all, the whole point of the $r = 0$ domain is that dimensional concepts do not apply.

"There is no quantum world. There is only abstract quantum physical description. It is wrong to think that the task of physics is to find out how nature is. Physics only concerns what we can say about nature."

--Neils Bohr

The "M-theory" of superstrings asserts that we really inhabit an eleven-dimensional domain (ten of space and one of time), with seven of the spatial dimensions apparently being "curled up" so small that we can't perceive them.

The $r \geq 0$ framework does not add any such weird dimensions. There are three spatial and one time dimension in the $r > 0$ domain, and the $r = 0$ domain is dimensionless. What could be more straightforward?

So, M-theory or $r \geq 0$: which do you find more plausible?

Science has hit a dead-end. It can go no further within the prevailing paradigm. It will keep inventing more dimensions, more worlds, more exotic particles, more abstract mathematics, in an attempt to salvage the unsalvageable. And all because it refuses to contemplate dimensionless existence, even though the most basic mathematical entity - a simple point - is dimensionless.

Richard Feynman's "sum-over-histories" interpretation of Quantum Mechanics says that a particle moving from A to B simultaneously explores all possible paths between the two points, however improbable the route. When all of the different possible paths are added together, they almost completely cancel each other out. What remains is the supposed physical path taken by the particle.

This approach is not all that conceptually different from what the $r \geq 0$ framework proposes, and could possibly be shown to be functionally identical.

We offer a straightforward challenge to all scientists. Can you shoot down $r \geq 0$? Does it not provide a better explanation of reality than anything science has hitherto produced? Does it not address all of the fundamental conceptual difficulties of cutting-edge science? Does it not offer a true Grand Unified Theory of everything, including philosophy and religion?

We have spent a lot of time showing that $r \geq 0$ is completely consistent with Quantum Mechanics because it is vital to present a religious and philosophical framework that is fully compatible with advanced science.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human\(1897059\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Celestial-Human(1897059).htm)

* * * * *

Someone asked us where the concept of $r = 0$ came from since, obviously, it must have preceded modern black hole theory and quantum theory. The answer is simple. It is two and a half thousand years old and it came from Pythagoras, the first Grand Master of the

Illuminati. It is taken from his secret writings concerning the Monad, which is depicted below. You are looking at one of the simplest, most ancient, most powerful, most profound symbols of all time. To this day, it is the symbol the Illuminati use to refer to the $r \geq 0$ universe. It is the essence of existence. You might even call it the image of God.





The Holographic Universe?

Paranormal phenomena offer a glimpse of a mysterious "reality" that evades the straitjacket imposed by conventional science. If a realm beyond science exists then all of the promises made by religion about an afterlife, heaven, souls and God become possible. Without paranormal phenomena, it would be practically impossible to sustain any idea of existence beyond this mortal coil of ours.

The trouble with non-scientific phenomena is that they are notoriously unreliable. If they could be demonstrated on a systematic basis in laboratory conditions then no one would doubt the paranormal. Instead, we are presented with endless anecdotes about bizarre things happening, but they are usually "one-offs" and have little or no independent or reliable corroboration. Demonstrations of the paranormal cannot be done to order. Also, many charlatans prey on the vulnerable and add a layer of downright fraud and deception to the subject.

Science, although incomplete, nevertheless accounts for an astonishingly wide spectrum of phenomena within its general framework. It is only when the limits of science are probed, as in the very smallest particles, or the very highest densities, or the very fastest speeds, or in dealing with zero and infinity, or at the interface between mind and matter, or between life and non-life, that the scientific model fails to provide a coherent interpretation of reality within its own parameters. All of these limiting cases of science point to a reality outwith the standard scientific model, but the numerous incompatible hypotheses of "paranormal science" do not help us to illuminate this other reality.

Conventional science fails because it only concerns itself with "dimensional" existence, and denies that there is a more fundamental domain underlying it: the dimensionless domain. This domain is denied by science even though all the hardest problems of science point to it. Science can make no further advances until it embraces dimensionless existence. It has explained dimensional reality to the fullest extent possible, but this has not been enough to account for all of reality. Science, if it is ever to achieve a Grand Unified Theory of everything, needs a new ingredient that takes it beyond its current limitations.

That said, a number of courageous scientists have tried to extend the current conceptual model of science, and their reputations have suffered accordingly. The most interesting thinker in this context was David Bohm who arrived at a scheme that is the closest any scientist has ever come to the $r \geq 0$ paradigm. He couldn't quite take his ideas to their logical conclusion and see that they necessitated a dimensionless aspect of existence. Instead he arrived at a model based on what he called "undivided wholeness" in which phenomena have two potential states: "enfolded" and "unfolded". Bohm preferred the terms "implicate" and "explicate". The word "implicate" has a Latin root meaning to enfold or to fold inward.

Bohm said, "In terms of the implicate order one may say that everything is enfolded into everything. This contrasts with the explicate order now dominant in physics in which things are unfolded in the sense that each thing lies only in its own particular region of space (and time) and outside the regions belonging to other things."

Bohm's explicate, unfolded order is exactly what we refer to as the $r > 0$ dimensional domain. His implicate, enfolded order is analogous to the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain, although Bohm failed to realize that "enfolding" is really a process that takes dimensions and compacts them so much that they leave dimensionality altogether and become dimensionless. Had he taken the extra step of making the implicate order dimensionless then he would have independently arrived at the $r \geq 0$ paradigm. While $r \geq 0$ is a precise formulation, Bohm's explicate and implicate order remains somewhat vague.

In his important book *Wholeness and the Implicate Order*, Bohm gives a couple of concrete physical illustrations of what he's driving at:

- 1) *"Thus, in a television broadcast, the visual image is translated into a time order, which is 'carried' by the radio wave. Points that are near each other in the visual image are not necessarily 'near' in the order of the radio signal. Thus the radio wave carries the visual image in an implicate order. The function of the receiver is then to explicate this order, i.e., to 'unfold' it in the form of a new visual image."*

2) "A more striking example of implicate order can be demonstrated in the laboratory, with a transparent container full of a very viscous fluid, such as treacle, and equipped with a mechanical rotator that can 'stir' the fluid very slowly but very thoroughly. If an insoluble droplet of ink is placed in the fluid and the stirring device set in motion, the ink drop is gradually transformed into a thread that extends over the whole fluid. The latter now appears to be distributed more or less at 'random' so that it is seen as some shade of grey. But if the mechanical stirring device is now stirred in the opposite direction, the transformation is reversed, and the droplet of dye suddenly appears, reconstituted."

So, when the drop was dispersed, it was implicated or enfolded in the treacle; when the stirring process was reversed, it was unfolded once more back to its original state. When the particles of the ink drop were enfolded, they supposedly retained knowledge of their original state despite being apparently randomly distributed. The trouble with this example is that the ink drop is insoluble and therefore would, in any case, tend to separate from the treacle given enough time, just as a spring would bounce back to its original state if we stretched it then let go. Bohm's example would be much more convincing if the drop were soluble, but this process would never happen in that case. Thus, Bohm is not really providing a general principle with this analogy. It's just a peculiarity of two physical systems that don't mix.

A more convincing example Bohm provides is that of the hologram. It's a feature of a holographic image that if any part of it is illuminated, the whole picture can be seen in the illuminated section. In other words, the whole is enfolded in every part: the totality is implicit in every fragment. As Bohm says, "A total order is contained, in some implicit sense, in each region of space and time." This is often referred to as the Holographic Paradigm. The $r \geq 0$ paradigm says that the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain is implicit throughout the $r > 0$ dimensional domain i.e. the whole of space and time is permeated by a domain of spacelessness and timelessness.

The two paradigms are very similar but not identical. Bohm's position is that any region of space and time (the microcosm) reflects all of space and time (the macrocosm). Although it's a powerful idea, it is extremely difficult to conceive of how all of space and time could

possibly be enfolded in every individual region of space and time. What would be the mechanism for this astounding universal enfolding of space and time within space and time?

Holography is three-dimensional photography by laser. A hologram records the pattern formed by two interfering sets of light waves, one being a reference wave and the other coming from the object being photographed. To maximize the technique, laser light must be used. How could "nature" or "God" achieve this on a cosmic scale to produce a holographic universe? It already implies the existence of several elements external to the universe: a reference beam, a beam splitter, a cosmic holographic plate, laser light, and an intelligent entity to organize the whole thing and take the picture.

The whole concept is actually incoherent. Unsurprisingly, it has never been developed in any serious way. Bohm himself started to add new layers. He said, "There is a second implicate order which organizes the primary order." He called this the super-implicate order, then others suggested that there might be even higher orders that exist in "other dimensions" that somehow beam or project frequencies into our universe.

Bohm said that the implicate order is "carried" by what he calls the "holomovement", which is "an unbroken and undivided totality." Bohm wrote,

"More generally, all forms of the holomovement merge and are inseparable... Thus the holomovement is undefinable and immeasurable."

This is getting increasingly close to a statement of mysticism.

The $r \geq 0$ paradigm removes all of these problematic issues at a stroke while providing a similar conceptual model: an enfolded aspect of reality combined with an unfolded aspect. The $r \geq 0$ paradigm succeeds because it introduces dimensionlessness into dimensionality.

If you illuminate only a small portion of the total hologram then, although you obtain the whole image, it is a less bright, less intense, less vivid, lower resolution and somewhat less realistic image. If you

imagine looking through a window at a garden, you could compare that to a full holographic image. If you then blacked out the entire window bar one small square, you would still be able to see the full garden scene through the small square if you adjusted your eye position, but your view wouldn't be nearly as good as before. Your ability to see around objects in the foreground would become progressively limited, as the square was made smaller and smaller.

Nevertheless, with a hologram, the whole contains all of the parts, and all of the parts also contain the whole: parts and whole are interdependent and interlinked. This is a radically different version of reality from the standard mechanistic scientific model in which all parts are independent.

Experiments have been performed on rats whereby they were trained to perform a number of tasks such as finding their way through a maze without any errors. Sections of their brains were then removed in an attempt to isolate where the memories concerning the learned tasks were stored. No matter what sections of the brain were removed (apart from those required for basic survival), the memories remained intact - so where was the information kept? Neuroscientist Karl Pribram has argued on the basis of such evidence that specific memories are not encoded in specific sites in the brain but are instead distributed throughout the brain, in agreement with the holographic paradigm.

Another concept that is reminiscent of the hologram is the fractal:

Fractals are said to be "self-similar": any subsystem of a fractal system reflects the whole system. Fractals appear similar at all levels of magnification and have been described as "a way of seeing infinity." As with holograms, the whole contains all the parts, and all of the parts reflect the nature of the whole: the whole and the parts are again inextricably linked. Fractals are found throughout nature.

With holograms and fractals, the whole can be considered as being "enfolded" in the parts. With the $r \geq 0$ paradigm, the $r > 0$ domain is

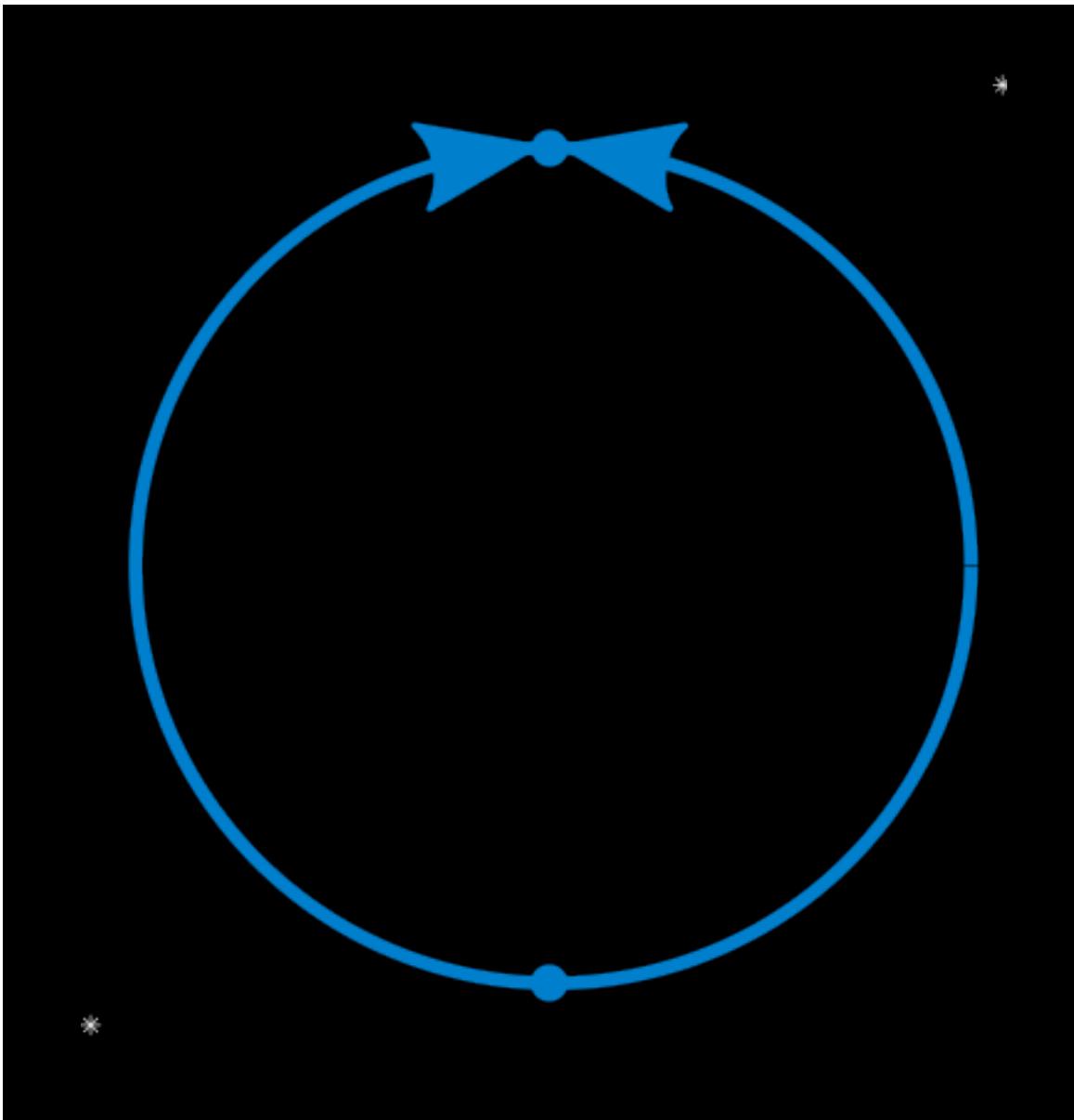
the unfolded, explicate reality and $r = 0$ is the enfolded, implicate reality. The enfolded reality is present throughout the unfolded reality: the whole is reflected in every part. The universe is both local and non-local. Non-locality and the implicate order are essentially the same thing. If the whole is enfolded in every part then two parts that are superficially infinitely far apart and unable to communicate in any finite time are nevertheless able to exchange information instantaneously via non-locality.

Descartes was never able to give a persuasive answer as to how the mind and matter aspects of existence could interact. The $r \geq 0$ paradigm completely resolves this problem: they are indissolubly linked. Mind pervades matter.

Reality can be understood only in relation to both unfolded and enfolded states, dimensional and dimensionless. If just one state is studied, whatever knowledge we derive is necessarily simplified, approximate and incomplete. That is the stage we have reached with science. It has provided us with a great deal of knowledge about the unfolded state, but it cannot come to grips with the enfolded order and, more often than not, dismisses it out of hand as if it didn't exist.

The phenomena of the paranormal world are all manifestations of the mysterious enfolded order which science has been unable to understand or define. Quantum mechanics, because it deals with entities that are barely distinguishable from dimensionless points (the essence of the enfolded order) has encountered the implicate order head on, and while quantum mechanics has proved immensely successful, the finest minds of science have been incapable of saying what it tells us about reality. Their inability is caused by their blind refusal to accept an enfolded order, especially one that results in a dimensionless aspect of existence.

No "scientific" progress can be made regarding the paranormal until scientists accept a new conceptual, holistic paradigm completely different from their current reductive, mechanical view of the universe as an enormous machine with independent parts. Instead, it is an organic, flowing, dynamic Whole reflecting two very different states: unfolded and enfolded, $r > 0$ and $r = 0$. The mystery of existence is contained within this dichotomy.



A circle is the equivalent of a straight line with a point at infinity. So, whenever we encounter a circle, we could just as easily conceive of it in terms of its infinitely extended linear form. There is no sufficient reason to privilege one interpretation over the other. But extraordinary consequences can flow from looking anew at things we have taken for granted for so long. If we conceive of time, for example, as linear and as extending infinitely far back, and that will also extend infinitely far forward, we soon become overwhelmed by the concept of infinity, particularly the notion that an infinite amount of time has already preceded this moment. As Nietzsche pointed out, if infinite linear time led to any sort of final state we would certainly already have reached

that state because an infinite amount of time has already elapsed. He was an advocate of "eternal recurrence" - circular time in which all events, including our lives, are repeated an infinite number of times. If "unfolded" time is linear then "enfolded" time is circular, so is Nietzsche at least partially correct? If we keep increasing the "folding" of time, eventually we reach a state in which a single instant is repeated an infinite number of times i.e. time has stopped: it cannot move on to the next instant because it is in an infinite loop and has no way of halting. Once more, we have arrived at a so-called "strange loop". This is what we said in an earlier article that mentioned strange loops:

In his famous book Gödel, Escher and Bach: an Eternal Golden Braid, Douglas R. Hofstadter talks about Strange Loops which he defines as follows: "The 'Strange Loop' phenomenon occurs whenever, by moving upwards (or downwards) through the levels of some hierarchical system, we unexpectedly find ourselves right back where we started." He says, "Implicit in the concept of Strange Loops is infinity since what is a loop but a way of representing an endless process in a finite way?"

Hofstadter is absolutely right that a loop shows that infinity is built into the apparently finite. Science, as ever, rejects such a conception because it dogmatically rejects the presence of infinity in the world since it doesn't know how to handle it. Strange loops are intrinsic to the unfolded/enfolded "hierarchy".

So, what is time? Is it linear, circular, or frozen in an eternal loop of no duration? If you analyze time you will discover that there is no stranger concept. It is impossible to define it in any simple and satisfying way. Time has seemingly different characteristics in relation to the unfolded order, enfolded order and infinitely enfolded order. Not only that, there is "psychological" time - our perception of time differs according to circumstances. It races past when we are excited, drags when we are bored and almost slows to a stop in times of extreme crisis when we are faced with life and death choices.

In his book A New Model of the Universe, mathematician and mystic P. D. Ouspensky talks about three time dimensions, matching the three dimensions of space, but his system soon becomes highly unwieldy.

In fact, our everyday lives already encapsulate a synthesis of linear and cyclical time. Although every day is different, it is also, by and large, very similar to the one before and the one to come. We live in a framework of 24-hr cycles, weekly cycles, weekend cycles, monthly cycles, annual cycles. The planets travel round the sun cyclically. The tides are cyclical. We have internal biological cycles. Even the tissues that form our physical bodies are regenerating cyclically. Quite simply, we are immersed in cyclical, enfolded time, but our overriding sense of time is nevertheless linear. The extraordinary film Groundhog Day emphasizes cyclical time to an extreme degree, but even then the protagonist still manages to sustain a sense of linear time. Each new day is not quite identical to the one before, even though the starting position is always identical.

In our article Creation Myth, we have already hinted that there is a fundamental cyclical element to time. The universe/nature/God undergoes periodic regeneration/reincarnation/recycling and a new phase of existence begins. The new phase is never identical to the one before - there is no eternal recurrence - but nor does it go on forever linearly: we have an eternal compromise between linear and cyclical time.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within\(1929820\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within(1929820).htm)

* * * * *

A mathematical "transform" can convert a function from one domain (such as the time domain) to another (such as the frequency domain) without suffering any loss of information. An "inverse" transform takes you back to where you started. One of the most famous transforms is the Fourier transform. It converts a function from the time (or space) domain to the frequency domain. It allows any signal no matter how complicated to be broken down into a sum of simple sine waves. Every sound has a unique Fourier spectrum and, via, the inverse Fourier transform, every spectrum can be converted back into a sound. This raises the question of which domain is more real: the time/space domain or the frequency domain. The original signal and its Fourier transform are equivalent representations of the same entity. Neither is privileged over the other. There is no sufficient

reason to suppose one to be superior to the other. The same information is simply expressed in two different ways: it's a "signal" in the time/space domain and a "spectrum" in the frequency domain.

Rather than seeing a world of space and time we could just as easily tune into an astounding shifting matrix of frequencies. We would perceive ourselves and everything in the world as frequency distributions endlessly flowing in and out of each other in a never-ending cosmic dance. We might perceive them in the most astounding and vivid colours. We would be inside a frequency kaleidoscope where we found ourselves able to interpret the subtlest, intricate and complex frequency patterns. Our perceptions would focus on dominant frequency patterns; we would perceive these as the "things" of the world; as other beings and objects. Living beings and plants might seem to glow in comparison with mere objects.

The fact that we don't perceive the world like this is because evolution by natural selection has chosen one mode of Fourier transform over its inverse. In the earliest days of the human race, perhaps there were those who operated in the frequency domain rather than the space and time domain, but they failed to prosper and died out.

Because quantum particles are associated with wave behaviour, Fourier mathematics is integral to quantum mechanics. It's a feature of Fourier transforms that, to be entirely accurate, they need to be analysed over an infinite time (once again we see the critical role played by the concept of infinity). Since this is impossible then all transforms will reflect a degree of uncertainty, normally negligible and undetectable in the everyday world. It transpires that a particle's momentum is the Fourier transform of its position and any attempt to increase the certainty in the measurement of one quantity automatically leads to less certainty in the measurement of the other. In the extremely improbable case that a particle's position is known with complete certainty, its momentum (its Fourier transform) is completely uncertain and so the particle could end up anywhere the next instant. This is the famous Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle which states that we cannot simultaneously know a particle's position and momentum with complete precision. This principle is critical to quantum mechanics and shows how deeply embedded in reality Fourier transforms are. If a particle's momentum were a 100%

accurate Fourier transform of its position then there would be no quantum effects at all. It is precisely because of uncertainty that the quantum world is as strange as it is. This fundamental strangeness has its ultimate roots in the interaction of the dimensional and dimensionless aspects of existence: particles on the quantum scale can actually disappear from dimensional existence into dimensionless existence, then re-emerge. Science has never been able to offer a plausible account of where this intrinsic uncertainty originates.

In *The Doors of Perception*, Aldous Huxley wrote, "*Each person is at each moment capable of remembering all that has happened to him and of perceiving everything that is happening everywhere in the universe. The function of the brain and nervous system is to protect us from being overwhelmed and confused by this mass of largely useless and irrelevant knowledge, by shutting out most of what we should otherwise perceive or remember at any moment, and leaving only that very small and special selection which is likely to be practically useful.*" According to such a theory, each one of us is potentially *Mind at Large*. But in so far as we are animals, our business is at all costs to survive. To make biological survival possible, *Mind at Large* has to be funnelled through the reducing valve of the brain and nervous system. What comes out at the other end is a measly trickle of the kind of consciousness which will help us to stay alive on the surface of this particular planet...Most people, most of the time, know only what comes through the reducing valve and is consecrated as genuinely real by the local language. Certain persons, however, seem to be born with a kind of by-pass that circumvents the reducing valve."

Most of us are locked into a single mode of perceiving reality, and science encourages this blinkered approach: it has the effect of tightening the "reducing valve". Science, for all of its tremendous successes, has had a deadly effect on human spirituality. It has given us an incomplete view of reality that has shut us off from our higher selves. We have become shadows of what we ought to be.

The universe is so much richer and wondrous than science would have us think. And the most remarkable feature of all is the enfolded, dimensionless domain: the inside of experience rather than the

outside, the mental rather than the material, the spiritual rather than the physical, the domain beyond space and time.

It's the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain that animates the universe, that is its breathing, living heart, soul and mind. All paranormal phenomena are related to the $r = 0$ domain. The spiritual component of humanity resides there too. But the most remarkable feature of the $r = 0$ domain is that it is a cosmic mind that has been evolving for eons. It is the mind of Abraxas, the True God, and each and every one of us is part of the divine Mind. We all contain the divine spark, just as ancient Gnosticism always taught.

Each of us stands in relation to the whole of the $r = 0$ domain as a fragment of a fractal does to the whole fractal, as a small region of a hologram does to the whole hologram. We are part of the whole, and the whole is part of us. We are enfolded in God, and he in us.

Four factors hold humanity back from achieving an astounding increase in mental capacities and knowledge:

1) Science, the ruling intellectual paradigm, denies the existence of the $r = 0$ domain. The greater the success of science, the less people feel competent to challenge it. Leading scientists have come to resemble the high priests of ancient cults. They utter prophetic remarks in the form of bewildering mathematical equations. The people, in awe, bow down before these gods of the mind.

The only problem is that scientists have been unable to penetrate the final mysteries of existence. The best scientific minds have tried and failed. They themselves have slowly started to comprehend that there is a disastrous conceptual difficulty at the core of science. They have no idea what it is and they are groping blindly for it. Yet it could not be simpler: it's the concept that any dimensional entity can be "shrunk" down to a dimensionless point. Scientists admit that they have no idea how to work out what happens at the smallest possible scales of dimensionality, but they still refuse to accept that dimensions can disappear entirely. As we have demonstrated in previous articles, the central mysteries of general relativity and quantum mechanics are explained with complete ease by the addition of a dimensionless domain to a dimensional domain.

Physicist John Bell objected to the philosophical position commonly adopted by many scientists that what is unobservable does not exist. Given that virtually everything on the atomic scale and below is unobservable in any direct way, as are concepts such as the Multiverse consisting of infinite parallel worlds, it's a paradoxical stance for scientists to hold and it unquestionably prejudices them against the possibility of dimensionless existence which, by definition, is not observable in any conventional sense. Yet how could dimensionless existence be any more conceptually outrageous than a Multiverse and other currently popular exotic scientific speculations?

2) The evolving universe involves the ever-growing power of the cosmic mind (the $r = 0$ domain) over the cosmic body (the $r > 0$ domain). When the mind has full control of the body, and knows it, then the universe has become God. At that point, God completely controls the destiny of the universe and everything within it. This definition of Abraxas, the True God, provides the means for understanding how we ourselves can become God.

Aldous Huxley said that we could all potentially be "Mind at Large" i.e. have the ability to perceive "everything that is happening everywhere in the universe." This is just a different way of referring to the $r = 0$ domain. Huxley said that the "reducing valve of the brain and the nervous system" produces a "measly trickle" of consciousness. This is the essence of the issue. The more we can expand our consciousness beyond this mere trickle, the more we enter into union with the mind of God, of which we are all part. If we could fully open our minds i.e. become Minds at Large then we ourselves would have full access to the $r = 0$ domain, to the Mind of God.

Illuminism teaches that the consciousness and the unconscious of the human mind added together make up the equivalent of the Mind at Large. Each human mind contains the Mind of God but the vast majority of that divine mind is locked within the unconscious. In previous articles, we have talked about venturing into your unconscious, resolving the conflicts you find there, and getting in touch with your "Higher Self". This is the same as saying that as you expand your consciousness into your unconscious, as you illuminate the unconscious domain more and more, you are in effect embracing more and more of God's mind. Ultimately, your Higher Self is none

other than God himself, and when you truly make contact with your Higher Self, you have literally become God, as we have always insisted was the culmination of human existence.

The $r = 0$ domain is the key to life and to the project of becoming God. Any intelligence that can "tune in" to the $r = 0$ domain ever more effectively starts to become ever more like God. Becoming God is the beautiful destiny that awaits all of those who pursue and achieve gnosis. Gnosis is the moment of divine epiphany when the mental barriers between our limited consciousness and the unlimited consciousness of God suddenly dissolve and at last we are Mind at Large, sharing God's thoughts. We have entered into union with the divine mind, and we are thinking the thoughts of God.

Is that not the highest conceivable achievement for a human being, literally to become God? Is not everything else pathetic in comparison? Those greedy people who spend their lives amassing multi-billion dollar fortunes, they have turned themselves into gods on earth, but missed out on the infinitely greater prize of becoming God himself. They have understood nothing of the true meaning of life. They are blind fools who have wasted their lives. Truly, they can be called the damned.

The $r = 0$ domain is the "enfolded" aspect of existence, the "inside" of things that contains the meaning of life. The $r > 0$ domain is the unfolded aspect of existence, the outside of things, the cold, sterile, lifeless scientific aspect. The enfolded domain is omnipresent within the unfolded domain. This has the effect of putting the Mind of God inside everything. Every part of the universe contains the whole of the Mind of God, and the whole of the Mind of God contains every part of the universe. That is the final answer to the riddle of existence. All of humanity's greatest and noblest aspirations reside in this single incredible Truth. There is nothing mystical, bizarre or impossible about becoming God. It is the essential nature of the universe to allow this magical evolution to take place. It is how the universe is designed. It is guaranteed by the core logic of existence.

$R \geq 0$, the ultimate Equation of Existence, is nothing other than a program for allowing us to become God. It stands in absolute contrast to the Bible, the Torah and Koran. Which do you think is correct? - the most magnificently simple and beautiful equation conceivable, or

the bizarre writings of ancient bearded "prophets" whose words are riddled with errors, madness, violence, fanaticism, demands for blind faith, and the most violent threats against those who choose to disagree? The Equation is the expression of the Mind of God; the "holy" books are the expression of the Mind of the Demiurge. Nothing could be more self-evident.

3) The Abrahamic faiths, the ruling religions of the world, deny that we are part of God and he part of us. They seek to alienate us from God, to make us his worthless slaves, fit only to throw ourselves down on our faces in front of him and beg for mercy.

4) The Global Elite have no interest whatever in ordinary people becoming divine. In fact, nothing could represent a more serious challenge to their kingdom of earthly power. To stay as the kings of the world, they require the rest of us to stay as their subjects, serfs and slaves. In a community of equal gods, there is no Elite.

The Elite seek to ensnare us in trivia, in materialism and consumerism. They wish us to be permanently distracted. They give us endless injections of Hollywood junk, TV soap operas, romcoms, shopping, sport, celebrities, "reality TV" (the precise opposite of reality). They make it all "hyperreal" - more real than real. We become transfixed with the images they bombard us with. We want to become those impossible things. We are miserable when we fail. Our lives become nothing but a history of failure. We are losers, suckers, victims. Why? Because we have bought into an illusion supplied to us, like the most toxic drug on earth, by the Elite, who make immense profits from our misery. Why do we go along with it? Why don't we wake up?

Why do we give power to those who have contempt for us, who see us as nothing but vast numbers of meaningless ants? The power in this world does not reside where it should - with the people - but with a tiny Elite that, astoundingly, has succeeded in making us dance to their deranged tune. How did they pull off the biggest con of all time? Why did we let them?

It's time for us to snap out of the spell the Elite have cast us over us. There is nothing great or remarkable about them. They do not deserve gargantuan and unprecedented rewards for their efforts. No

one on earth can work to full capacity for more than about eight hours a day. So why are some people paid a handful of dollars for a day's work while others are paid a literal fortune? A billionaire makes 20 million dollars a week - for a forty-hour week. This is a million times more than the people working themselves to exhaustion and death in sweatshops to make clothes for Nike and the like.

In other words, we value one person's time as a million times more valuable than another person's. And if we're being honest about it, we're really saying that the rich man is a million times more valuable than the poor man, a million times superior to him. Is that healthy capitalism, or is it stark, staring insanity, an absolute insult to any concept of human equality? How could anyone possibly merit being paid \$20 million for forty hours work? There is no rational basis for it. That \$20 million becomes the private income of a private individual. The Elite have managed to persuade us that it is good for society - good for every one of us - for them to be paid \$20 million a week while the rest of us get a pittance. Only the brainwashed and the dumb would ever think that their interests are served by more and more money pouring into the pockets of the Elite.

So why do we vote for people who relentlessly transfer our money into a few private bank accounts? Society profits not one jot from this process. Cancer isn't cured, children aren't educated, the elderly don't receive better pensions. All that happens is that a tiny group of people who call themselves the Elite get to set themselves up as kings of the world, enjoying all possible luxuries at our expense. Isn't it time we toppled these idols? They are the false gods that religion has always warned us against. Let's not shy away from the truth: the excessively rich are pure evil. They have no redeeming qualities at all.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within\(1929820\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within(1929820).htm)

* * * * *

Aldous Huxley, writing about the effects of mescaline, said, "*Visual impressions are greatly intensified...Interest in space is diminished and interest in time falls almost to zero...[Mescaline] impairs the efficiency of the cerebral reducing valve. When the brain runs out of*

sugar, the undernourished ego grows weak, can't be bothered to undertake the necessary chores, and loses all interest in those spatial and temporal relationships which mean so much to an organism bent on getting on in the world. As Mind at Large seeps past the no longer watertight valve, all kinds of biologically useless things start to happen. In some cases there may be extra-sensory perceptions. Other persons discover a world of visionary beauty. To others again is revealed the glory, the infinite value and meaningfulness of naked existence, of the given, unconceptualized event. In the final stage of egolessness there is an 'obscure knowledge' that All is in all - that All is actually each. This is as near, I take it, as a finite mind can ever come to 'perceiving everything that is happening everywhere in the universe.'"

Perhaps we should compel the Elite to take daily doses of mescaline!

What Huxley describes is approximately what happens on the journey to becoming God. You do not need mescaline to achieve these effects. Eastern religion is full of drug-free techniques for "expanding the mind", for loosening the effects of the reducing valve. Imagine a whole world engaged in the process of expanding the mind rather than shopping and watching golf.

We need a society based on the People Principle not the Profit Principle. The purpose of government should be to enrich the People, not to enrich the Elite.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within\(1929820\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-God-Within(1929820).htm)

04.05.2014



The Chair Test

This involves an experimenter randomly choosing a chair from the seating plan of a large hall or auditorium that is scheduled to host a public event within the next few weeks. The event must not have any reserved seating. The event can be held in any auditorium anywhere in the world. The experimenter then asks a psychic to describe who will occupy that chair at the forthcoming event. The experimenter provides no details of the event or the auditorium; simply the date and the seat number.

On 6 January 1969, Dr Jule Eisenbud, a clinical professor of psychiatry at the University of Colorado Medical School, asked a Dutch psychic called Gerard Croiset to describe who would be sitting in a random chair he had selected for an event in Denver, Colorado on 23 January 1969 (as usual, only the date and seat number were provided to Croiset). The Dutchman, who was in Holland when he was contacted by Eisenbud, said that the man who took the seat would be male, five feet nine inches tall, with black hair brushed straight back, a gold tooth in his lower jaw, and a scar on his big toe. He would be an industrial scientist who often got his lab coat stained with a green chemical. On the appointed date, the man who sat in the random seat was exactly as described by Croiset, except he was taller by three quarters of an inch.

Is this a clear case of telepathy and precognition, of remote viewing of a future event? How else can the facts be explained?

The Enigma of Time

A skeptic might say that the chair test is so ridiculous that it must constitute a clear case of fraud, or of the experimenter inadvertently providing key details to the psychic, but let's assume that the experiment was conducted exactly as described without any impropriety or subconscious cuing of the psychic by the experimenter.

What are the implications of "seeing the future"? If even one second of the future can be said to exist then there is no sufficient reason to deny that the whole of the future already exists. Moreover, this would

have been true at any instant in the past. In other words, if the future already exists then there is no such thing as past, present and future and there is no such thing as becoming; everything has already become. Indeed, that has always been true. It is a return to the position of Parmenides that all change is illusory. Strangely, a number of modern philosophers and scientists subscribe to this position. Consider these quotations by Einstein:

- 1) "People like us, who believe in physics, know that the distinction between past, present, and future is only a stubbornly persistent illusion."
- 2) Since there exist in this four-dimensional structure [space-time] no longer any sections which represent "now" objectively, the concepts of happening and becoming are indeed not completely suspended, but yet complicated. It appears therefore more natural to think of physical reality as a four dimensional existence, instead of, as hitherto, the evolution of a three dimensional existence.
- 3) Time is only an illusion. The existence of the future follows from Minkowski's World of space-time.
- 4) There is no difference between the past and the future in the 4-dimensional space-time-world. The present is only an illusion.

If Einstein is right (and many physicists share his views although they are completely unable to address the philosophical consequences), then our lives are futile, pointless, and incomprehensible. We have no free will, there is no evolution or becoming, and everything has already happened and is cast in stone.

Michael Talbot, in *The Holographic Universe*, wrote: "[Loye] believes that reality is a giant hologram, and in it the past, present, and future are indeed fixed, at least up to a point. The rub is that it is not the only hologram. There are many such holographic entities floating in the timeless and spaceless waters of the implicate [universe], jostling and swimming around one another like so may amoebas. 'Such holographic worlds could also be visualized as parallel worlds, parallel universes,' says Loye. Thus, the future of any given holographic universe is predetermined, and when a person has a precognitive glimpse of the future, they are tuning into the future of

that particular hologram only. But, like amoebas, these holograms also occasionally swallow and engulf each other, melding and bifurcating like the protoplasmic globs of energy that they really are. Sometimes these jostlings jolt us and are responsible for the premonitions that from time to time engulf us. And when we act upon a premonition and appear to alter the future, what we are really doing is leaping from one hologram to another. Loyer calls these intra-holographic leaps 'hololeaps' and feels that they are what provides us with our true capacity for both insight and freedom."

In order to solve the problem of apparent precognition - seeing and knowing the future - such theories introduce even more severe problems. If there are infinite parallel worlds, and infinite versions of "me", which is the real me? When I "hololeap" from one parallel world to another, all of my doppelgangers are presumably doing exactly the same. Could ten of us all hololeap to the same parallel world, the one that seems to have the best future? How would we all co-exist in the same world, or in the same mind? This type of thinking is absurd, incoherent and bordering on the crazy.

Let's be clear. The future hasn't happened. No one can see future events for the simple reason that they don't exist yet. How can you "see" non-existence? Nor do we have multiple selves busily transferring consciousness from one parallel world to another.

Physicist David Bohm expressed a far more sensible and logical alternative: "When people dream of accidents correctly and do not take the plane or ship, it is not the actual future that they were seeing. It was merely something in the present which is implicate and moving toward making that future. In fact, the future they saw differed from the actual future because they altered it. Therefore I think it's more plausible to say that, if these phenomena exist, there's an anticipation of the future in the implicate order in the present. As they used to say, coming events cast their shadow in the present. Their shadows are being cast deep in the implicate order."

In 1966 in Wales, a terrible disaster occurred in the mining village of Aberfan. 116 children died when a mountain of coal waste slipped, engulfing the nearby school. Apparently people all over Britain, and indeed in the wider world, had dreamt of the catastrophe. The first dreams began weeks earlier, and occurred with greater frequency in

the lead up to the accident. Physicist Gerald Feinberg attempted to account for the Aberfan precognitions by saying that anyone who read a newspaper in the aftermath of the disaster could have 'produced a trace in his brain which went back before it happened, so that he could remember it before it took place.'

However, if this outlandish suggestion were accurate, why didn't it apply to every other great disaster, particularly earthquakes and tsunamis which have killed hundreds of thousands, and, above all, to 9/11, the most publicized disaster in history?

Bohm was correct when he said, "There's an anticipation of the future in the implicate order in the present." The Aberfan situation was all too predictable. The coal waste had become the equivalent of snow, ready to create an avalanche. There may have been several small slippages previously. Someone in the village may have subconsciously predicted what was coming. Their subconscious became more insistent, flooding their dreams with dark images and forebodings. Others then tuned into that person's powerful dreams via the interconnected $r = 0$ domain. A "dream contagion" erupted. Sensitive dreamers all over the world started to have similar dreams. But none of it was precognition; it was all prediction. Earthquakes and tsunamis are of course much harder to predict, and 9/11 was a complete surprise to everyone other than those that planned it.

As for the "chair test", here is an entirely different interpretation that is remarkable in its own right but involves no precognition.

Step 1) The psychic practitioner tunes into the $r = 0$ domain where all mental phenomena are interconnected.

Step 2) He makes a connection with the mind of the experimenter and extracts all of the data present in the experimenter's thoughts concerning the forthcoming event.

Step 3) He scans the $r = 0$ domain for anyone whose thoughts contain information about the same event.

Step 4) When he locates a "match", he then places the seat number in the person's mind as a subconscious suggestion.

Step 5) The person goes to the event, and when he arrives in the auditorium, his subconscious prompts him to seek the chair number that has already been implanted in his subconscious.

Step 6) The person sits in the chair, the experimenter notes the person's description and realizes to his astonishment that the description exactly matches the one provided earlier by the psychic. He concludes that the psychic has seen the future.

Of course, the psychic didn't see the future: he constructed it, using information and processes available to him (and indeed everyone else) via the $r = 0$ domain.

The Power of the Subconscious

British illusionist Derren Brown, who does not accept the existence of paranormal phenomena of any kind, frequently uses subconscious suggestion in his act. A typical stunt he might perform is to draw a picture of a circle, place it in an envelope, seal it and then ask someone to "read his mind" and draw the picture he placed inside the envelope. However, he has pre-prepared the environment in which the performance is taking place. It is full of circular motifs and designs. When he speaks to the person whom he wishes to "mind read" he makes subtle circular gestures with his hands while he's speaking, and he subtly drops in references to circles. He might draw a circle in the air as he tells the other person to look into his eyes.

He has used verbal and visual cues to prime the other person's subconscious. The other person will definitely draw a picture of a circle because his subconscious is now full of that image. Nothing paranormal has happened. The person's subconscious has been manipulated, that's all. It happens to us all the time. Advertising is based on the manipulation of our subconscious.

Derren Brown's stunts are an example of local "psychic" priming i.e. clues in the local physical environment are used to prime the subject's psyche to obtain the desired result.

But we are saying that non-local psychic priming is also possible, where one person, via the $r = 0$ domain, is able to directly prime the pre-conscious mind of another, as in the chair test.

It may be the case that many human beings once had non-local psychic abilities, but such people would, in past ages, have been those most likely to be accused of witchcraft and black magic, persecuted and killed. The genes for "psychic" powers would not have flourished in the gene pool thanks to religious fanaticism and fear of anything different. How many so-called witches were actually just psychically gifted women?

* * * * *

The more we illuminate our unconscious mind, the closer we get to God. If we could illuminate our entire unconscious we would become God. Gnosis is defined as the point of "no return": our human consciousness has expanded to the point at which, in one wondrous instant, we suddenly "get it", we get everything. All of the remaining unconscious material is instantly absorbed. Our mind has gone critical, like a fission reactor. A chain reaction is initiated that instantaneously bridges the gap between mortal and divine mind in one immense and irreversible mental "explosion" of enlightenment. The darkness of our ignorance is swept away in an overwhelming flash of illumination, like the moment of Biblical Creation: Let there be Light! It is our individual Omega Point, where we have traversed the path of knowledge from Alpha (human) to Omega (divine).

The path of "faith" is a false trail laid by the Demiurge to ensure that we never reach the true path of knowledge. Hasn't it always been obvious? - those who walk the path of faith are blind, ignorant fanatics. They think that one ancient book can "save" them. If I wanted to keep the human population permanently ignorant, what would I do? I would give them a single book that contained no knowledge and I would tell them that it was the infallible Word of God and that to disobey a single word was to court eternal damnation. Generation after generation would read this dumb, worthless book and learn nothing, "see" nothing and never advance towards divinity. They would be my permanent slaves.

Although our "thought cone" of consciousness is, for the vast majority of us in our normal lives, restricted to inside our own head, it is always accompanied by a "aureole" i.e. we all have access to an area around us that we can tune into; we can widen our thought cone to enter the minds of everything in our local vicinity. How do we become aware that someone nearby is staring at us? Without raising our head to look, we are suddenly seized by a sense that someone is studying us intently. We look up and, sure enough, we catch someone staring.

How could we possibly have known they were looking? It's because they have entered our mental space. They have mentally tapped us on the shoulder, so to speak. Their aureole has overlapped with ours. They are not doing anything sophisticated such as reading our thoughts. But they could if they put their mind to it. That's what an intuitive person does; he scans the other person's thoughts and rapidly acquires the "big picture" of who they are. He learns details of certain important events in their lives that dominate their consciousness. It comes to him effortlessly. He barely knows he's doing it.

An expert psychic can mind read over long distances and on a highly sophisticated basis. He can "read" people half a world away. He is able to extend the aureole of his thought cone to cover them and establish a powerful mental connection that gives full access to their thoughts. Such people are exceptionally rare.

Others who are likely to be able to establish strong remote connections are lovers, parents and their children, siblings and, especially, identical twins. Such connections will be even more likely in times of great stress and crisis when the unconscious dramatically opens up to signal extreme distress.

Consider another example of supposed precognition, formulated by Dr Dean Radin, which involves randomly showing either 'calm' or emotionally charged pictures to a subject.

The subject presses a mouse button, causing a computer to randomly select a photo from a large collection of emotionally significant and emotionally neutral photos, but, for five seconds, it shows only a blank screen. Then the selected photo is shown for

three seconds before again being replaced by a blank screen for five seconds, and then a rest period of a further five seconds before the whole process begins again. The subject is wired up to record her physiological responses.

What Radin discovered was that the subject reacted strongly to emotionally charged pictures before they were displayed. How could the subject know that an emotional picture was about to be shown rather than a calm one? Only, Radin reasoned, if the subject had foreknowledge.

Once again, this interpretation is erroneous. The experimental set-up ensures that the selected photo is ready to be displayed a full five seconds before it actually is. The photo is within the subject's mental aureole during that time and all the information it contains is already available to the subject via the non-local $r = 0$ domain. In other words, the subject isn't seeing the future but reacting to knowledge of the present. The subject has already "seen" the picture by the time it is formally displayed, so her prior emotional response is in no way surprising.

These examples show the power of the $r = 0$ domain. It provides the solutions for otherwise baffling phenomena.

* * * * *

One of the most remarkable books ever written is one to which we have referred previously in our article The Right Brain God. The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind by Julian Jaynes asserts that consciousness is based on language and hence, before the existence of language, there was no such thing as consciousness! We do not typically consider non-human animals (none of which has anything that we would describe as a formal language) as conscious in any meaningful way. Nor can human babies be considered conscious before they learn language (hence why we have no conscious memories of being babies). If you want to know what an animal's mind is like then simply ponder a newly born baby's mind. The baby does things, and seems curious and so on,

yet nothing conscious is taking place in its mind. Pure instinct is in control.

Jaynes probably wasn't aware that his hypothesis was proposed by Friedrich Nietzsche long before. Nietzsche argued that consciousness is proportionate to the capacity for communication, which in turn is proportionate to the need for communication. "Consciousness is really only a net of communication between human beings; it is only as such that it had to develop; a solitary human being who lived like a beast of prey would not have needed it...In brief, the development of language and the development of consciousness go hand in hand...It was only as a social animal that man acquired self-consciousness - which he is still in the process of doing, more and more."

Hegel was the first to understand that self-consciousness - the ability to reflect on one's own consciousness - could only arise from the interaction of at least two separate consciousnesses. Nietzsche realized that communication was therefore necessary between the two consciousnesses, and communication relies on some kind of language common to both consciousnesses.

Jaynes argued that civilization and consciousness are linked. Increasing civilization implies increased communication, hence increased sophistication of language. As language grows more complex, so does consciousness. But given that human language is now largely fixed, language can no longer offer any increase in human consciousness. Now the task of humanity is to throw light on the vast unconscious and bring it into consciousness. That is an entirely different endeavour from learning language. It requires a different society and mindset. It needs a Spiritual Humanity, a Humanity of the Psyche, rather than a consumerist and materialistic humanity where consciousness revolves around satisfying petty needs of survival and comfort.

Before the advent of language, humans were not introspective and self-reflective. They did not plan, they simply acted. Jaynes's radical hypothesis is that they were told what to do by the "gods". They heard voices in their heads giving them simple, forceful orders: do this, do that, do the other. This, Jaynes suggested, is the same mechanism that underlies the "voices" heard by mystics such as Joan

of Arc and by epileptics and schizophrenics. He said that the "gods" were what we now refer to as hallucinations. It has been suggested that Moses, Jesus and Mohammed may have heard such voices in their heads and wrongly attributed them to God.

Jaynes proposed that pre-conscious humanity was guided by what he called the bicameral mind. Bicameral means "two-chambered" and refers to the fact that the human brain is divided into two hemispheres. Jaynes argued that human nature was "split in two, an executive part called a god, and a follower part called a man. Neither part was conscious." This bicameral mind was most evident and effective in times of stress.

Jaynes asserted that schizophrenia can be considered "a vestige of bicamerality, a relapse to the bicameral mind." There was a time therefore when all human beings were effectively schizophrenic, but because this was "normal" it wasn't a problem.

Jaynes said, "Another advantage of schizophrenia, perhaps evolutionary, is tirelessness...they show less fatigue than normal persons and are capable of tremendous feats of endurance...They may move about day and night, or work endlessly without any sign of being tired...This suggests that much fatigue is a product of the subjective conscious mind, and that bicameral man, building the pyramids of Egypt, the ziggurats of Sumer, or the gigantic temples at Teotihuacan with only hand labor, could do so far more easily than could conscious self-reflective men...A further thing that schizophrenics do 'better' than the rest of us...is simple sensory perception. They are more alert to visual stimuli...Indeed, schizophrenics are almost drowning in sensory data."

The extraordinary implication of this statement is that if we could switch off our consciousness, we would massively increase our physical capabilities.

On the subject of modern schizophrenia, Jaynes concluded, "In effect, [the schizophrenic] is a mind bared to his environment, waiting on gods in a godless world."

Jaynes also made the remarkable suggestion that we are inclined to seek gods in order that they can give us orders and remove from us

the responsibility for taking decisions. This is why we are obsessed with the "successful": with the super-rich, celebrities, the leaders of society. They are the "gods" we lost when the bicameral mind eventually broke down and was replaced by consciousness. Deep down, we have a craving for the inner voice of the gods to command us. In other words, not only are we NOT expanding our consciousness, many of us actually have a strong desire to become LESS conscious and revert to our bicameral heritage.

The Illuminati are in the business of expanding human consciousness to divine levels and that necessitates the elimination of the bicameral tendency in humanity i.e. the desire to be dictated to by others. No human who wants to become God can have any desire to slavishly obey any other person. The Illuminati seek to build a community of gods where none command and none obey, where the community cooperates intelligently for the good of all and to the harm of none. We promote independence of mind and self-sufficiency so that no one is reliant on others.

As Jaynes pointed out, speech areas are all located in the left hemisphere of the brain (for right-handed people). He said, "The language of men was involved with only one hemisphere to leave the other free for the language of gods." He asked the question, "Is it possible to think of the two hemispheres of the brain almost as two individuals, only one of which can speak, while both can listen and both understand?"

In the bicameral age, the "gods" authorized our actions. Now we must authorize them ourselves.

The phenomenon of the lynch mob, of hysterical crowds, of intoxicated audiences at gigs, sports events, political rallies could be interpreted as bicameral in nature: one person or a small group of people (the "gods") lead, and everyone else, with unswerving devotion, follows. People are prone to emotional contagion. They can be "infected" by others and swept up into a state nothing like their "normal" selves. Adolf Hitler in Nazi Germany had an uncanny gift for making the people bend to his will. He became the embodied Will of the German people. Such spellbinding orators can prove to be gods or devils.

Given that our conscious minds are embedded in the "physical consciousness" of the $r > 0$ domain, our best chance of having experiences in the $r = 0$ domain is when we disengage from normal mental states, such as in dreams or meditation, after extreme exertion or stress, after taking certain drugs etc.

In ancient Greece, paranoia (from para & nous) meant, literally, having another's mind alongside one's own. It represented a deterioration of consciousness. People did not think for themselves. Rather, thoughts were given to them.

Paranormal and psychic phenomena are based on the bicameral mind. Hypnosis relies on it. Conditions such as schizophrenia and Tourette's Syndrome derive from it. A "bipolar" person is someone who, in their manic phase, identifies with God and believes himself capable of whatever he puts his mind to; in his depressed phase he is a helpless being waiting for orders that never come. Music and poetry are, at root, bicameral phenomena. When artists talk of needing their "muse", they mean the inspiration afforded by the right-brain gods. Ancient oracles were bicameral. Many of the most prominent religious leaders were bicameral. The bicameral paradigm explains a vast range of phenomena that no other paradigm can account for.

If we regard the left-brain as the thesis (humanity) and the right brain as the antithesis (the gods) then the breathtaking synthesis is a single brain unifying the human and the divine. We will have achieved the ineffable, infinitely sublime and perfect objective of becoming God. His thoughts will be ours and ours his.

Paranormal Phenomena

Synchronicity

Jung's concept of synchronicity - an acausal connecting principle in nature that creates meaningful coincidences - has captured the imagination of many people, but often seems too bizarre to have any foundation in reality. If it is outside the domain of cause and effect

then how can it work? What conceivable mechanism could sustain it?

An illustrative story related by Jung concerns a wife who once told him that when her mother and grandmother died, a number of birds gathered outside the windows on each occasion. The wife's husband was one of Jung's patients, and Jung suspected that he had heart problems. He referred him to a specialist who found nothing wrong. Unfortunately, on the way home, the man collapsed and died. Those taking his body back to his house were met by his wife. She had become very concerned about her husband because...a flock of birds had alighted on their house!

This can be explained in the following way. The wife had a strong, subconscious psychic link with her husband. When he died, her subconscious knew it instantly via $r = 0$ non-locality, but then had to communicate the information to her conscious mind. Knowing the significance of birds to the wife's psyche, her subconscious scanned the $r = 0$ domain for the presence of a nearby bird, found one and mentally "summoned" it. Other birds followed it. In other words, these events were not acausal at all. Cause and effect took place via the subconscious $r = 0$ domain rather than the normal conscious $r > 0$ domain. That's all that synchronicity is: the $r = 0$ subconscious equivalent of the $r > 0$ conscious process of cause and effect. This is a precise definition. It is "mysterious" only insofar as the subconscious domain is mysterious.

Another example Jung gives is that of a fiercely rational female patient. She was resistant to Jung's approach to resolving her issues, seeing it all as crazy mumbo jumbo. Eventually, she told Jung of a powerful dream concerning a scarab beetle, which Jung knew was an ancient Egyptian symbol of rebirth. Jung immediately speculated that the woman's unconscious mind was appealing to her conscious mind to change her rigid mentality and be reborn. He was about to announce this when he heard a tapping on the window. When he looked up, he saw a gold-green scarab! He opened the window and let it fly into the room as he started interpreting the woman's dream for her. The woman was so astonished by what had just happened that she started to drop her overly rationalistic tendencies and, from then on, her sessions with Jung were far more productive.

Jung regarded this as an acausal meaningful coincidence. In fact, the woman's subconscious was trying to communicate a message to her, and Jung understood what the message was. Either his subconscious, or the patient's, was able to recognize that a scarab was nearby, and to summon it to the window. Cause and effect via $r = 0$; not acausality via $r > 0$.

The $r = 0$ domain is that of the unconscious mind and non-locality. The $r > 0$ domain is that of the conscious mind and locality. If you want to expand your consciousness and embrace an existence beyond this one, you have to tune into $r = 0$. Like the overly rational female patient of Jung, scientists have rejected anything beyond the $r > 0$ domain. Once you accept that synchronicity is a real phenomenon of cause and effect in the non-local and unconscious domain then all sorts of mysterious phenomena become much easier to understand.

The $r \geq 0$ framework is astoundingly simple to understand. The $r > 0$ aspect is dimensional, physical, material, located in space and time and subject to scientific cause and effect. Naturally, the conscious mind is focused on the $r > 0$ domain for survival reasons.

The $r = 0$ aspect is dimensionless, mental, spiritual and not located in space and time. It is subject to mental cause and effect. The unconscious mind is focused on the $r = 0$ domain for "afterlife" survival. In the $r = 0$ domain, we can enjoy the feeling of oneness with the entire universe.

The quantum world, being based on particles so small they are almost dimensionless points, is the bridge between $r = 0$ and $r > 0$, between mind and matter. The meaning of our lives resides within the $r = 0$ domain, the one with which we have the least direct contact. Such is the irony of life. Nevertheless, it is in the $r = 0$ domain that we will find our authentic self.

Out-of-body experiences (OBEs)

With OBEs, it could be said that the person has not left their body at all. Rather, what has happened is that they have opened up their mind to the $r = 0$ domain, and they are absorbing data from

everything in their immediate vicinity. Because they are receiving different data from what they normally get (in particular they are collecting data from seemingly impossible locations), the brain becomes confused and, in some cases, tries to account for the discrepancy by imagining that the mind has moved outside the confines of the body. It constructs a coherent image of what it is witnessing and this corresponds to what is known as an OBE. But, in fact, it has nothing to do with anything leaving and existing outside the body. Rather, it is a case of the mind expanding beyond its normal boundaries and creating a different relationship with the body in which it seems to have gone beyond the confines of the body.

Eileen Garrett, a medium, was reported to be able to go into a trance and project out of her body, allowing her to "visit" remote locations and observe them. While she was in her apartment in New York, she apparently made a pre-arranged visit to a doctor's office in Iceland. The doctor had placed a number of objects on a table for her to identify, and this she did successfully. She also repeated verbatim a passage from the book he was reading before she "arrived", and observed a bandage on the doctor's head. The doctor confirmed all of this and also revealed that he had sensed Mrs Garrett's presence. Note that he did not see any sort of "body".

This episode is consistent with our previous account of an OBE: a person's mind can remotely access other locations and use all of the data available, including the thoughts and sense-data of any person at the distant location, to construct a mental picture of what is present at the other place.

The CIA's "remote viewing" program may be considered an application of the OBE concept. The "viewer" is expected to supply information about remote locations simply by looking at pictures and information regarding the target.

In another well-known example of the OBE phenomenon, a man was on a ship caught in an Atlantic storm. During the night, he had a dream in which his wife visited him in her nightdress and gave him a reassuring kiss. Although he made no mention of this dream, his cabin-mate teased him the next morning about his midnight visit from a lady. When he got home, his wife asked him if he had received her kiss. She said she was worried by reports of the severity of the storm

and wanted to know if he was safe. She had visualized flying over the ocean to find his ship and his cabin. She said a man on the upper berth looked straight at her. She was able to provide accurate details of the man and the cabin.

In this instance, the cabin-mate reportedly saw the woman even though she wasn't physically there. Given that it was midnight and the cabin was presumably in complete darkness, perhaps he meant that he sensed her rather than saw her. If he did see her then it could be argued that he was tuning into her subjective image of herself rather than an objective representative in physical space.

The important point is that in the $r \geq 0$ paradigm, no one needs a detachable second body that travels immense distances in a short time through the air. Rather, their mind is able to expand and enter into other parts of the $r = 0$ mental domain where they can retrieve data impossible to access through any conventional means.

Near Death Experiences (NDEs)

A special type of out-of-body experience is the so-called near death experience. Jung, following a near fatal heart attack, described it as follows: "I found myself in an utterly transformed state. It was as if I were in an ecstasy. I felt as though I were floating in space, as though I were safe in the womb of the universe - in a tremendous void, but filled with the highest possible feeling of happiness...I can describe the experience only as the ecstasy of a non-temporal state in which present, past and future are one. Everything that happens in time had been brought together in a concrete whole. I was interwoven into an indescribable whole and yet observed it with complete objectivity."

This might be said to be a description of complete immersion in the $r = 0$ domain.

Jung gives further details of his experience. He mentions a sensation of floating away from the earth and viewing it from an increasingly great distance and experiencing "the whole phantasmagoria of earthly experience" being stripped from him. He reaches a door of a temple wreathed in flames then enters a hall where he meets "people

to whom I belong in reality". Finally, he finds himself at peace in a serene and beautiful garden.

A typical NDE involves the perception of the separation of an immaterial component from the physical body. The body can often be seen being left behind. The immaterial self then seems to travel, perhaps in the ordinary world where people and events may be glimpsed distantly, or perhaps to an unfamiliar world as in the case of Jung. The return to earthly life and consciousness can be perceived as unwelcome and traumatic; the person often wishes to remain in his new realm.

Other elements that often feature in NDEs are of passing through a doorway or venturing into a tunnel with a great light at the end, of the enormous expansion of the consciousness, of a sense of undergoing a "true awakening", of encountering a figure of great awe (like a person's image of their God), or of meeting a discarnate loved one who has previously died and who will help them with their transition.

The moment of death, if accurately preconfigured by NDEs, may turn out to be the greatest moment of our lives where we undergo a wondrous transformation. Our consciousness alters and expands in an inexpressibly joyous way.

In terms of Illuminism, NDEs are regarded as glimpses of what happens when a consciousness moves decisively towards immersion in the $r = 0$ domain. The bright, transcendent light at the end of a tunnel that features in so many NDE accounts is regarded as the $r = 0$ domain itself, as the light of Abraxas drawing everything towards it. The tunnel is how we perceive the mysterious passageway that connects the $r > 0$ domain with the $r = 0$ domain.

Homeopathy

Medical science dismisses homeopathy as bogus pseudo science. After all, if you dilute the active ingredient until there is not a single drop left in the "medicine", how could it possibly cure you? The $r = 0$ domain provides the answer. Because the medicine was once in physical contact with the active ingredient, it remains linked to it via the $r = 0$ domain, just as two quantum particles can remain correlated

even though they are separated by enormous distances. So, even though there is no active ingredient present in the $r > 0$ domain, knowledge of its effects are present in the $r = 0$ mental domain. Hence it is the mental rather than physical presence of the ingredient that allows it to cure the patient. In other words, it is the biochemical information that is crucial with regard to any medicine. That information is obviously present if the medicine is physically present, but the same information is also available mentally via the $r = 0$ domain.

We are making no claim that homeopathic remedies are as effective as approved medicines, but nor do we agree with conventional science that they have no possible therapeutic value, and no possible effect. Their effects take place via the non-local $r = 0$ domain rather than the scientific $r > 0$ domain

Faith Healing

In a TV documentary, an actor was asked to play the part of a faith healer and to enter into a competition with a "real" faith healer. As it happened, the faith healer got better results than a control group that had no access to a healer, but, remarkably, the actor playing the part of a faith healer got even better results. Doctors with an excellent "bedside" manner are also known to achieve better results than doctors with poor social skills.

Many illnesses are actually caused by stress and anxiety in one way or another; they are psychosomatic. A healer who can relax a patient, ease their worries and fill them with optimism can achieve remarkable effects. It could be interpreted that the two have made a psychic connection with each other and the healer's healthy attitude has been transferred to the patient.

Radionics

This is a form of alternative medicine whereby a person can send a blood or urine sample to a radionics practitioner and be diagnosed and treated in their absence. How could this possibly work? The sample that the patient provides comes from his body and remains linked to it via the $r = 0$ domain. So, treating the person's sample is, in

effect, the same as treating the actual person. A cure applied to the sample will be transmitted to the person's actual body. (Voodoo dolls operate by a similar principle, but in a malignant rather than benign way.) In other words, the $r = 0$ domain makes "remote" cures (or curses) possible i.e. as long as the patient has provided a sample he does not have to be in attendance.

Psychokinesis

This is the ability to move objects via mental concentration. What is happening in this case is that a gifted psychic is establishing a mental connection with an object via the $r = 0$ domain then converting psychic energy into physical energy in order to move it. Levitation is also a form of psychokinesis.

Gaia

James Lovelock hypothesized that the lithosphere (the solid outer portion of the earth), the biosphere (containing all living plants and animals) and the atmosphere had to be considered as a single integrated system rather than three independent parts of a machine. It was, so to speak, a living entity or organism whose purpose was to ensure the maintenance of the conditions necessary for life. He named it Gaia in honour of the ancient Greek Goddess of the Earth.

The Gaia hypothesis attributes, in effect, a form of mind to earth and gives it a teleological objective - to support the existence of life in the biosphere. It's possible to go even further than Lovelock and say that its purpose is to assist the evolution of intelligent minds on earth, and, in fact, to maximise the intelligence of life on earth. If humanity proved detrimental to the planet then it would have demonstrated a fatal flaw in humanity's intelligence and Gaia would then take steps to eliminate humanity to pave the way for a superior terrestrial intelligence.

The Gaia hypothesis is really just a modern version of animism, the position that nature is alive with spirits in trees, rivers, mountains, caves etc.

Of course, if mind-like qualities can be ascribed to the earth, then why not to every planet, moon, sun, black hole, supermassive black hole etc in the whole universe i.e. why would earth be alone as a cosmic "organism"?

Lovelock's hypothesis is fully consistent with the notion of the universe as a brain ($r > 0$) that supports mental activity ($r = 0$). When any cosmic object gets the chance to help in the evolution of intelligent life then, like the earth, it seizes it. It sets about trying to create the conditions in which life will appear.

If the Gaia hypothesis is true then there is no sufficient reason to suppose that the universe is not a Greater Gaia, with the purpose of producing the conditions necessary for the appearance of life in the cosmos. This, of course, is precisely the position that has always been advocated by the Illuminati. The universe is the brain ($r > 0$) of the cosmic mind ($r = 0$). The mind operates through the brain to maximize the expression of mind in the physical universe. Intelligent life is the optimal manifestation of mind.

Ley Lines

If the Gaia hypothesis is correct then it would be useful for the planet to have "hotspots" and energy paths located in the upper lithosphere to permit rapid responses to changes and to create a network of control. The energy paths are equivalent to what Alfred Watkins named Ley lines. He noted that many ancient sites, mounds, stone circles, churches etc seemed to be lined up along such lines. Given that they are associated with the power of the earth, this would not be surprising. They have an aura denied to alternative locations. The Chinese call Ley lines "dragon paths" and they are said to carry mystical energy.

Animal Supersense

A recent report said that a colony of toads vanished from a lake in Italy five days before a major earthquake. Scientists speculated that the toads must have detected subtle environmental changes that foreshadowed an earthquake, which would be followed by violent tremors that might threaten the lake by causing dangerous

mudslides. Days after the earthquake, the toads returned to their breeding pool to resume spawning.

The scientists believe that the toads might be able to detect pre-seismic indicators e.g. certain gases from the ground, such as radioactive radon, or changes in the ionosphere. It could be possible to use animals as an earthquake early warning system.

Homing pigeons navigate over long distance by using Earth's magnetic field.

Perhaps animals, unlike humans, are attuned to the mind of Gaia and possibly even guided by it in the manner of ants being controlled by the "will" of the colony.

Astrology

No one has ever offered any credible explanation of why planetary positions should in any way influence human affairs. The answer lies in the fact that our solar system is part of the universal brain. As the planets alter position with respect to each other, it is as if different regions of the solar system's brain are being activated. Corresponding to different brain activations, are different mind activations in the $r = 0$ domain. The two main influences on a newly born baby are his parents' genes and his "local" environment. But, in the $r \geq 0$ paradigm, he also has a non-local environment to influence him. This non-local environment is most strongly set by the prevailing planetary configuration (including sun and moon). In other words, different configurations of the planets are associated with different mental configurations of our solar system. Every day is associated with a different pattern of the planets, hence a different non-local mental configuration. So, we might expect that everyone born on a certain day in a certain location will share a hitherto unsuspected non-local connection. Certain things may be true of them that are not true of people born, say, three or six months later.

Studies performed by Michel Gauquelin revealed that there was a prominent bias amongst members of the French Academy of Medicine to have astrological birth times associated with the planets Saturn and Mars having just risen or culminated in the sky. A study of

a control group of randomly chosen ordinary people showed no such bias. When a second group of physicians was studied, the original bias reappeared.

Further studies suggested that Jupiter was dominant for famous actors, politicians and journalists. For writers, the moon was in culmination. Mars was dominant for managers of large industrial firms. But these observations only applied to highly successful people in their fields, not to others in the same field. So, in the case of actors, perhaps when Jupiter is dominant, the "mind" of the universe is in a configuration conducive to the development of certain traits particularly valuable to the acting profession. Anyone born at a different time will not derive the same benefits and not enjoy the apparently decisive advantage, hence will not succeed in that field.

Hans Eysenck discovered that odd-numbered birth signs tended to be associated with extraversion and even-numbered with introversion. He observed that those born under the 'water signs' of Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces tended to be emotional and neurotic. He concluded his studies with the statement, "The astrological hypotheses tested have not been disconfirmed."

The Aleph

In kabbalistic thinking, the "aleph" is a transcendent point in space and time that contains all other points in space and time. It is the "primordial one that contains all numbers." If the aleph were instead defined as a dimensionless point outside space and time that is linked to all points in space and time then it would be the same as the $r = 0$ singularity, the Monad of Pythagoras and Illuminism.

The $r \geq 0$ paradigm

$r > 0$

Dimensional

Physical

Local

$r = 0$

Dimensionless

Mental

Non-local

Scientific	Philosophical/Religious/Artistic
Explicate	Implicate
Unfolded	Folded
Individuation	Wholeness
Separation	Integration
Disconnection	Connection
Non-life	Life
Non-mind	Mind
Non-feeling	Feeling
Laws of Science	Laws of Thought and Feeling
Left Brain	Right Brain
Consciousness	The Unconscious
Outside	Inside
Without	Within
The outer event	The inner experience
The external world	The internal world
Impersonal	Personal
Objective	Subjective
Scientific phenomena	Paranormal phenomena
Non-reflective	Self-reflective

The $r > 0$ domain is unable to deal with the two "boundary conditions": zero and infinity. The $r = 0$ domain, on the other hand, is the complementary domain founded on these two boundary conditions. Science has gone as far as possible within the $r > 0$ domain. It can go no further until it acknowledges the $r = 0$ domain. The $r \geq 0$ domain caters for zero, infinity and everything that lies between. In a sense, the $r = 0$ domain stands at either end of the $r > 0$ domain. The "flip side" of the $r = 0$ domain is the $r = \infty$ domain. Zero and infinity are inextricably linked.

Reality is a synthesis of $r = 0$ (thesis) and $r > 0$ (antithesis). Everything is explained by $r \geq 0$. It is the Grand Unified Theory of everything. There is nothing it lacks and nothing that could be used to enhance or expand it. It is complete, whole, the totality, the Absolute.

Philosopher Michael Lockwood is a proponent of "naturalistic panpsychism". He suggests that one of the fundamental properties of the universe is a self-reflective sense of what he labels "what it's likeness". This, he argues, would permit a materialistic universe to contain the seemingly incompatible property of subjective mind because "what it's likeness" is built into the fabric of matter. Awareness is fundamental to the material universe in this hypothesis.

This is, in effect, the same as Illuminism, except Illuminism explains it far more explicitly and clearly. Everywhere, the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain is in contact with the $r > 0$ dimensional domain, hence mind is omnipresent in the material universe. Every physical thing can be said to have the quality of "mind". Mind and matter, like zero and infinity, are indissolubly linked. In fact mind could be said to be a reflection of zero and infinity, while matter is everything that lies in between. Matter is bounded on either side (zero and infinity) by mind. Matter is the filling in the mind sandwich.

Scientific phenomena take place according to the laws of science based on the principle of locality i.e. things can only influence other things in their local vicinity. Paranormal phenomena take place according to mental laws based on the principle of non-locality i.e. things can influence other things over any distance, even infinite distances. Correlated quantum particles use non-locality and, indeed, quantum particles in general are so small and so close to being dimensionless points that it's hard to distinguish mind from matter in the quantum world, hence the infinitely strange behaviour of quantum particles.

This really is it. This is the final answer. Nothing lies beyond $r \geq 0$. It encapsulates everything from nothing to infinity, all mind and all matter, the dimensionless and the dimensional, the mundane and the divine, the scientific, religious, philosophical and artistic, the dialectical evolution of the cosmos from complete potential to absolute actualization. Nothing else is possible. This is the wisdom of the Illuminati, revealed by a combination of reason, the guidance of

the Phosters (the divine Illuminators), and the experience of gnosis by the ten greatest Grand Masters of the Illuminati: Solomon, Pythagoras, Heraclitus, Empedocles, Hypatia, Leibniz, Weishaupt, Goethe, Hegel, and, above all, Simon Magus, the true Christ.

The Illuminati would have no difficulty in describing themselves as Christians if "Christ" referred to the Magus, the agent of Abraxas, rather than to the Jewish carpenter Yehoshua ben Yosef, archon of the Demiurge. Simon Magus delivered the true gospel - that we can all be Christs, and part of a glorious community of gods. Yehoshua ben Yosef delivered the opposite message, the wicked teaching of the Antichrist: that he alone is "Christ" and we cannot be saved without falling on our faces to worship him, without making ourselves his slaves.

Which do you think is the true message of love, compassion, hope and the maximization of human potential?

Join the ranks of the Enlightened, the army of light. Reject the false prophets and everyone who says that we, the human race, are anything other than gods in the making. Those of us who have transcended the dark grip of the Demiurge know the truth: we can all become God. We do not need to worship anyone because we are all blessed. The Divine Spark is within us all. It's time to make that infinitely precious spark burn bright. Physics tells us that we are made of stardust. Now it's time for us to shine like the stars, illuminating the entire cosmos.

There is no "nothing". What scientists vaguely refer to as "nothing" in Big Bang theory is actually dimensionless reality. Because dimensionless cannot be detected by our physical senses, the mind of the scientist has concluded that it doesn't exist and is therefore nothing, even though the mind of the scientist is itself something that cannot be detected physically. What an irony. Scientists have used their minds to abolish the concept of minds!

Morphic Resonance

In the 1920s, Harvard psychologist William McDougall put specially bred laboratory rats into a water tank with two exits, one brightly lit

but which delivered an electric shock, forcing the rat back into the water, the other a dimly lit escape route. On every alternate test, the dim gangway became the brightly lit one, and vice versa. The task of the rats was to learn to always swim to the non-illuminated exit. The first batch of rats typically took about 200 attempts on average before learning the solution. Later generations (bred from the first batch) got better and better at the task. By the time of the final experiments about 15 years later, rats were taking an average of 20 attempts. So, had each new generation somehow genetically inherited knowledge of the task from previous generations?

A group in Australia replicating the experiment made the remarkable discovery that the first batch of rats they tested was significantly better than the first batch of Harvard rats. They then made an even more extraordinary discovery: a new batch of rats that had no genetic connection with the first batch were just as good at the task as the offspring of the first batch, and all were better than the original batch. In other words, genetic inheritance was proved to be irrelevant. But, in that case, how were successive generations of rats getting better and better at the task? If not inherited knowledge then what mechanism was helping them to learn the right answer much more quickly?

Many years later, these baffling experiments fascinated Rupert Sheldrake, a biologist from Cambridge University. He observed, "If rats are taught a new trick in Manchester then rats of the same breed all over the world should show a tendency to learn the same trick more rapidly, even in the absence of any known type of physical connection or communication. The greater the number of rats that learn it, the easier it should become for their successors."

It has been proposed that the same is true of human beings. Today's generation of children tend to have a higher average IQ than that of their grandparents. Of course, there are problems with this. Many 5th century Athenians, or Florentine citizens of the Renaissance, or Edinburgh citizens of the Enlightenment were arguably more intelligent than most people alive today. How many Einsteins, Nietzsches, Hegels are there today? How come we don't all understand advanced science and philosophy given that all the hard work has already been done? Arguably grandchildren are cleverer

than their grandparents because they got a better basic education, had a better diet, had better living conditions and better technological help etc.

If morphic resonance does apply to humans, it is probably in the context of simple tasks. If it were true of more complex tasks, we'd all be geniuses by now because we would have acquired the wisdom of humanity's finest minds. Manifestly, we haven't. In fact, human stupidity seems to be growing. We live in a dumbocracy of dumbed-down, soundbite, celebrity culture where people have an attention span of mere seconds.

Sheldrake designed a clever experiment involving nursery rhymes. He selected three similar Japanese rhymes. One was actually a meaningless jumble, the second was a new rhyme and the last was a traditional rhyme, familiar to many generations of Japanese children. Sheldrake himself did not know which was which. English schoolchildren with no knowledge of Japanese were asked to learn the rhymes. They were able to learn one much more rapidly than the others: the traditional rhyme. This was consistent with the idea that it is much easier to learn simple material that has already been learned by others.

There's a similarity between meme transmission and morphic resonance. On the internet, the vast majority of things that go "viral" are weird, gross, funny, or connected with celebrities. They are short, snappy, and high impact for people with a short attention span looking for instant emotional gratification. You certainly wouldn't find difficult philosophy, mathematics, science or theology going viral. The human race, for all its pretensions, cannot be considered a truly intelligent species. We have the potential to be gods, but we seem to prefer to model ourselves on laughing jackasses, or, when we're full of hate, on jackals.

Just as memes are never "clever", nor does morphic resonance in the humansphere support high intelligence. Memes and morphic resonance when applied to the human situation are immensely negative. They are unrelentingly trivial, materialistic and anti-intellectual. They reflect humanity as the clown princes of the cosmos rather than the coming gods. They are a resistance that must be overcome. They hold us back, they hold us down, and they make

perpetual victims of us. The Elite snigger when they see the vast majority of the human race transfixed by Junk Addiction. While we're looking at the latest freakshow on YouTube, we're certainly not advancing the cause of overthrowing the Old World Order.

In the Preface to the 2009 edition of *A New Science of Life*, Sheldrake says, "What happens depends on what has happened before. Memory is inherent in nature. It is transmitted by a process called morphic resonance, and works through fields called morphic fields...Morphic resonance provides [a] means by which the inheritance of acquired characteristics can occur...Morphogenetic fields [are] the organizing fields of molecules, crystals, cells, tissues and indeed all biological systems...Whereas morphogenetic fields influence form, behavioural fields influence behaviour. The organizing fields of social groups such as flocks of birds, schools of fish and colonies of termites are called social fields. All these kinds of fields are morphic fields. All morphic fields have an inherent memory given by morphic resonance...I also suggest that our own memories depend on morphic resonance rather than on material traces stored in our brains...Morphic fields must in some way interact directly or indirectly with electromagnetic and quantum fields, imposing patterns on their otherwise indeterminate activities. But exactly how this interaction occurs remains unclear. One possible starting point is the idea of implicate order, proposed by the quantum physicist David Bohm."

Later, Sheldrake says, "Morphic resonance is non-energetic, and morphogenetic fields themselves are neither a type of mass nor energy. Therefore there seems to be no a priori reason why it should obey the laws that have been found to apply to the movement of bodies, particles and waves. In particular, it need not be attenuated by either spatial or temporal separation; it could be just as effective over 10,000 kilometres as over a centimetre, and over a century as an hour...The morphic influence of a past system might become present to a subsequent similar system by passing 'beyond' space-time and then 're-entering' wherever and whenever a similar pattern of vibration appeared. Or it might be connected through other 'dimensions'. Or it might go through a space-time 'tunnel' to emerge unchanged in the presence of a subsequent similar system. Or the

morphic influence of past systems might simply be present everywhere."

In fact, what Sheldrake is groping towards with his idea of non-physical fields independent of space and time is the $r = 0$ dimensionless mental domain, outside space and time, powered by dimensionless mental energy. The $r = 0$ domain accounts for the whole of Sheldrake's hypothesis. He deserves great credit for reaching an excellent intuitive grasp of the $r \geq 0$ paradigm, but the final details eluded him because, despite his willingness to challenge scientific orthodoxy, he couldn't see that the key to his system was to have a dialectical, dimensionless, mental domain shaping a dimensional, physical domain. Both domains evolve, both domains interact and have an influence on each other; they are part of a mental-physical feedback system, just like the mind-brain combination present in every human being. "As above, so below."

Sheldrake's position is that it is easier to do something that has already been done because a pattern has been established that will help to guide you. It is a non-local version of the process of training ourselves to accomplish something. If we train over and over again, the behavior becomes more and more internalized until eventually we can do something highly complex, with great skill and without even thinking about it because it has become second nature to us. In Sheldrake's scheme, the fact that other people have already done something contributes to our training and makes it easier for us to learn and master it.

When we train ourselves, that is "local" training. When we are helped by the prior training of others anywhere in the world, that is "non-local" training. Non-local training does not happen via the laws of the $r > 0$ domain, but those of the $r = 0$ domain.

Sensory Deprivation

Sensory deprivation leads to better outcomes in psychic experiments because the mind is less firmly under the control of the $r > 0$ physical domain.

How can humans endure excessive cold?

Tumo is the Tibetan yoga of body heat, allowing adepts to endure extreme cold when naked. What they are doing, in effect, is using psychic energy from the $r = 0$ domain and converting it into sufficient heat energy in the $r > 0$ domain to compensate for the cold.

How can humans walk across hot coals without being burnt?

This is the opposite process. People absorb the excess heat energy from the coals and convert it into non-harmful psychic energy.

Psychic Children

Young children often display superior psychic skills because they are less embedded in the $r > 0$ domain and so less "corrupted" by it.

Children tend to give far more vivid accounts of previous lives (presumably because they are not yet "embedded" in a new identity) and often provide verifiable details of their previous lives which they could not have known about in any way other than through reincarnation. They have sometimes correctly specified where they hid money hundreds of years earlier, and have even identified people who murdered them in previous lives.

The Libet Experiment

We have mentioned this experiment in a previous article. It has extraordinary implications for human free will. It suggests that we don't have any! In *The Holographic Universe*, Michael Talbot provides the following description of the experiment: "Libet and Feinstein measured the time it took for a touch stimulus on a patient's skin to reach the brain as an electrical signal. The patient was also asked to push a button when he or she became aware of being touched. Libet and Feinstein found that the brain registered the stimulus in 0.0001 of a second after it occurred, and the patient pressed the button 0.1 of a second after the stimulus was applied. But, remarkably, the patient didn't report being consciously aware of either the stimulus or pressing the button for almost 0.5 seconds. This meant that the decision to respond was being made by the patient's unconscious

mind. The patient's awareness was the slow man in the race. Even more disturbing, none of the patients tested were aware that their unconscious minds had already caused them to push the button before they had consciously decided to do so. Somehow their brains were creating the comforting delusion that they had consciously controlled the action even though they had not. This has caused some researchers to wonder if free will is an illusion. Later studies have shown that one and a half seconds before we 'decide' to move one of our muscles, such as lift a finger, our brain has already started to generate the signals necessary to accomplish the movement. Again, who is making the decision, the conscious mind or the unconscious mind?"

This experiment reveals a hidden complexity in what we mean when we refer to a human mind because, in fact, we have two minds, or rather one mind that comes in two forms. Our real mind is the one that exists in the $r = 0$ domain, which is outside space and time, and which is revealed to us most clearly in dreams. What we call our "conscious mind" is an $r = 0$ mind passed through a dimensional converter, so to speak, to make it suitable for use in the $r > 0$ domain i.e. we have to place a time and space context around our thoughts: they have to be "located" in the physical world: $r = 0$ thoughts have to be transformed into $r > 0$ form.

So, Libet's experiment can be explained as follows:

The brain registers the initial stimulus. This is immediately known to the $r = 0$ mind. It decides to press the button, and instantly signals the appropriate muscles. However, this decision then has to be "translated" into a conscious thought in the $r > 0$ domain. Just as digital TV signals are associated with a slight delay while the signals are being processed, so it is with the brain software processing the $r = 0$ mind signals. So, although our $r = 0$ mind took an instant decision, we do not become consciously aware of that decision until a little later when the time-space $r > 0$ context has been added.

So, once again, the $r \geq 0$ paradigm is able to provide a straightforward explanation of experimental results that are otherwise entirely baffling within the conventional scientific paradigm.

Conclusion

We have previously shown how the $r \geq 0$ paradigm is fully consistent with the most cutting edge areas of contemporary science. In this article, we have shown how it can make sense of, and clarify, a vast range of paranormal phenomena.

Carl Jung and Nobel Prize winning physicist Wolfgang Pauli collaborated to find a means of bridging the gap between the psychological and scientific worlds, between mind and matter. They failed, but everything they sought is accomplished by the $r \geq 0$ paradigm. It provides a framework for understanding all phenomena of whatever nature. Of course, the $r = 0$ mental domain will never yield as reliable results as the $r > 0$ scientific domain because mind cannot be controlled like matter. It is fundamentally more complex, mysterious and wilful, so there's no sense in trying to establish a rigorous "science" of the $r = 0$ domain. Nevertheless, the $r \geq 0$ paradigm provides the optimal framework for understanding both the mysteries of the dimensionless mental domain, and for resolving the outstanding problems of science.

04.12.2014



The First Mind in the Cosmos

Imagine not the first human mind but the first mind of all - the Cosmic Mind - at the very dawn of existence, if it is permissible to use such an expression. The first mind in existence is a bare mind without any content at all; a blank canvas, a slate on which nothing has ever been written. There are no objects external to this mind. This is as close to nothingness as it is possible to get. This mind could be said to be deaf, dumb, blind, devoid of the capacity to smell or taste. It has nothing at all to work with. There's no input from any other source.

At this point, the mind has maximum potential and minimum actualization. It won't rest until all of that potential has been converted to actualization.

Although it has no formal content, the Mind is not nothing. It is Mind and the activity of mind is thinking. As it contemplates nothing, it wonders what contemplation actually is. That, at least, is happening. So there is something in this universe, something sure and definite, something different from nothing. Mind is aware that it feels better for understanding that. But what is feeling? Mind has something else to contemplate.

Mind, by its nature, has an inexpressible desire, an eternal yearning to expand its limits. It has intuition, because it looks towards a dialectical future where it is more actual than it is now. It wants to grow, to express its potential, to reveal its inner workings. But how? All it can do at this stage is blindly strive, grope its way forward, carry out random mental experiments. It has no other tools but trial and error. It doesn't know what it's doing and yet it does things anyway. It has no choice. Things will become clearer in the future, but right now it will make the best of a bad job. At Mind's beginning, it would have experienced the equivalent of the ultimate LSD trip, self-generated, as it desperately tried to create any stimulus with which it could engage. And yet, it always had to return to the contemplation of the grimdest of voids.

As it again contemplates nothing - pure indeterminateness - it starts to speculate, at a completely abstract level, of what the opposite of indeterminateness might be. This "thing", this opposite, this potentially determinate thing, is "being", but at this stage Mind can

assign no properties to "being", and "being" without any features might as well be nothingness. At this elementary level, being and nothingness are effectively indistinguishable. They flow in and out of each other.

This flow is "becoming". It is the origin of the dialectic. The dialectic is a fluid process of becoming which seeks to convert the abstract into the less abstract and finally into the concrete.

The dialectic always seeks ways to transcend contradictions and form a synthesis. It sees the unity behind apparent opposites. It understands how parts relate to the whole. The dialectic isn't based on rigid, mechanistic rules. It involves imagination, feeling, intuition, and transcendent leaps of inspiration to ever-higher levels. It is the creative core of existence. It is intimately related to mind, consciousness and life.

When you have understood Hegel's dialectic you have understood the creative engine of existence. You have understood the process that stands at the centre of the Mind of God, the axis around which existence revolves.

For scientific atheists such as Richard Dawkins, there is nothing in existence that intrinsically and eternally has any will or purpose. All of the complexity of the universe supposedly emerges from purposeless, random "jostlings" of mindless quantum particles. Yet science is unable to define these particles in any way other than probabilistically. The standard Copenhagen Interpretation of quantum mechanics denies that quantum particles have any real existence since it's impossible to simultaneously specify where they are and where they're going. They don't have any properties until you measure them, and as soon as you've taken the measurement, the information starts to leak away again. Yet the very same people who hold these views scoff at any notion that "mind" (and all that implies) is a fundamental property of existence. They are obsessed with materialism even though they can't define what matter is since it seems to require some form of observation before it can be said to be real. Conscious observers who decide what observations to make seem to decide reality by their choices. If there were no observers, would there be "reality", or just an incomprehensible probabilistic blur? The Copenhagen Interpretation is silent on this.

It is the apparent lack of the freedom and willfulness associated with mind that accounts for the predictable laws of science. Where mind is insufficiently actualized, it shows no traces of free will. It simply obeys abstract mathematical laws as the path of least resistance, and these mathematical laws, in Nature, manifest themselves as the laws of science. The laws of science are the expression of the lowest levels of mind obeying the simplest laws of mathematics. Hence, they are extremely reliable and predictable. As mind grows increasingly complex, it no longer obeys default positions. By the time mind reaches the level of human consciousness, it is willful and free, no longer constrained by simple deterministic laws.

At Mind's beginning, God was a complete abstraction, a possible future state with no current actuality. Mind had to go on the ultimate cosmic journey to become God. It is the same journey all minds are on, including ours.

Mind goes on a quest to find itself, to discover what it truly is. The Mind is a cosmic Arthurian knight, searching for its holy grail, which turns out to be absolute knowledge of itself and of the truth of all things; the answer to every riddle. Mind starts its journey in the form of logic, of pure speculative, abstract thought at the unconscious level and ends it with Absolute Knowledge: self-conscious, self-comprehending and concrete. Absolute Knowledge is the self-knowledge of Absolute Mind.

The human mind's conception of the Holy Grail is the same as that of Cosmic Mind. "As above, so below." Only God has all the answers, so it is God we must become to solve the riddle of our life. What could be more obvious?

All the mind has is an inner drive to express itself, to understand itself. That is the purpose of all minds. The more complex a mind is, the more it wants to find out about itself.

Simple minds want to become complex and complex minds want to become more complex and to fully understand what mind is. Mind is existence itself. It is the fundamental substance, the arche. We might choose to call it dimensionless energy to give it a more scientifically sounding label, but in truth it is mind.

"The Absolute is Mind - this is the supreme definition of the Absolute."

Hegel

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica\(2091705\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica(2091705).htm)

* * * * *

If we call the Absolute Idea the dimensionless $r = 0$ domain outside of space and time, then it is dialectically compelled to give rise to its logical opposite: the dimensional $r > 0$ domain of space and time, which Hegel simply calls Nature i.e. the physical universe.

How does Leibniz's monad, a dimensionless unit of thought, of basic mind, become what science would recognize as a physical particle? Imagine placing the point of a pencil against a blank piece of paper. The point is the dimensionless monad. Now, if you move the pencil in any direction you will create something with dimensions. You could draw a spiral, a straight line, a square, a circle...anything you like. Thus it is with a monad. If it allows its store of mental energy to escape from dimensionless existence in any way at all then it creates dimensional existence: energy that exists in space and time and from which physical particles can be made. If you are aware of the ancient symbol of the Flower of Life you may already be familiar with this concept.

If an infinite number of monads each converted some of their dimensionless energy to dimensional energy they would create an infinite physical world, brimming with energy. The laws of science and mathematics then apply to these "alienated" monads, and create organization, structure and predictable patterns and rules. Thus we have the very earliest type of dimensional universe of energy, space and time: an alien environment compared to the spaceless and timeless dimensionless mental domain of $r = 0$. It is the PERFECT and ONLY arena of otherness available to the incipient Cosmic Mind. It cannot be emphasized enough that mind must create something that seems to be non-mind if it is to come to a full understanding of itself. If mind had only itself to contemplate it could never escape

abstraction. It could never become real and concrete in any meaningful sense.

These two domains: $r = 0$ (mind) and $r > 0$ (alienated mind) are the essence of existence. Freedom is possible only because the $r = 0$ mental domain is of very different character from the $r > 0$ physical domain. Freedom is the expression of a high-functioning mind in Nature. Without complex mind, freedom is impossible.

Somehow, the Absolute Idea must make sense of this alien physical environment it has created but doesn't yet understand. It does so via the dialectic. This, in effect, is a dynamic feedback system that yields information from the $r > 0$ domain to the $r = 0$ domain and vice versa, in a "Strange Loop" that gets ever tighter until the $r = 0$ domain has full knowledge and control over the $r > 0$ domain, until mind understands that matter is also mind.

The Absolute Idea moved from a realm of completely abstract knowledge of itself, to a realm of alienation where, at first, nothing made sense, but which, through the dialectical process, gradually yielded more and more information until, at last, the Absolute Idea had gained complete knowledge of this physical domain ($r > 0$), and understood that it wasn't alien at all: it was just a different expression of itself, from which it was able to achieve concrete rather than abstract knowledge. At this stage, it now has total abstract knowledge of the universe as well as total concrete knowledge: it has attained the state of Absolute Knowledge.

Hegel said that Absolute Knowledge is "mind knowing itself in the shape of mind". It has arrived at the Absolute Truth of the Universe, and the Absolute Idea is now properly called Absolute Mind in which the Absolute Idea resides. It understands that everything that seemed separate and alien from itself wasn't. Knowledge of "appearances" has been transformed into knowledge of true reality.

The answer to the mystery of "subject" and "object" was that "object" was simply alienated mind, and once that alienation was overcome by the dialectic then it was seen to be just another manifestation of mind, and not anything baffling and incomprehensible. It was the same thing as mind, just viewed from a different perspective. It wasn't a "thing in itself", unreachable by mind.

That is why mind can control matter, because, ultimately, matter is just mind, much as mass is just energy, although they seem radically different. Once you understand that then you understand that it is possible to convert one form to another; mental energy to physical energy and vice versa. God is the being whose Absolute Mind gives him maximum control over the mental and physical universes, over mind and matter, over $r \geq 0$. This equation simply says that mind can exist in two forms: dimensional and dimensionless. Dimensional mind (matter) seems totally different from dimensionless mind, just as mass seems profoundly different from energy, but they are inextricably bound together.

Hegel's philosophy is known an absolute idealism. Idealism is the position that only mind truly exists, and absolute idealism is the position that everything that exists is just a form of one cosmic mind (the Absolute Mind). Descartes' dualistic division of the universe into two difference substances - mind and matter - was an error caused by his understandable failure to grasp that matter is just "solid", "corporeal" mind; dimensional mind rather than dimensionless mind.

Bertrand Russell scoffed that history, if Hegel were right, was "jellied thought." This is actually not a bad description. In fact matter could be considered as thick, solid, jellied mind, just as mass is, so to speak, thick, solid, jellied energy.

In truth, there is only one substance in the universe and that is a single Cosmic Mind composed of mental energy. It has as its modus operandi the dialectical evolution of itself from 100% potential to 100% actualization, to the attainment of complete self-knowledge. We are all part of that process, but we are alienated parts. When we ourselves, by using the dialectic, understand our true nature, what we really are, then we too come home to the Absolute Mind.

We become God.

Illumination, the philosophical religion of the Illuminati, is technically described as "dialectical monism". There is a single substance - mind - that dialectically evolves to a position of absolute knowledge of itself. Matter is "solid" mind, alienated mind, mind that doesn't understand itself as mind. A scientifically minded person might choose to say that the only substance in the universe is energy, and

that it comes in two forms: dimensionless and dimensional. But "energy" doesn't capture the purposeful, teleological, mental aspect of the universe. Only words like "mind", "will", "soul", "spirit" suffice. Only a mind can undergo the dialectical process.

The universe evolves from total potential to total actualization, from Alpha to Omega, in a process of teleological self-becoming. The final truth is found in the Whole, the totality. "All is One". Mind, starting as pure abstract form, creates pure content in which form can take concrete shape. Nature, the physical world, is the arena of content. Nature at first seems alien to mind. It is "other". Gradually, the dialectic resolves the alienation and mind returns to itself from its exile in Nature. Form and content are reconciled; mind and matter are reconciled. $R = 0$ and $r > 0$ become an all-embracing unity: $r \geq 0$.

When properly understood, the $r > 0$ domain is simply "extended" mind i.e. mind with the property of extension. The $r > 0$ domain is the dimensional realization of the dimensionless $r = 0$ domain. The truth of existence lies in the whole, in the complete synthesis: $r \geq 0$.

The True God - Abraxas - is the collection of all the things of the universe brought to a single self-conscious, knowing culmination greater than the sum of its parts. Every part reflects the whole, but only the Whole is the Whole, and only in the Whole does ultimate truth reside. The Truth of the universe and existence is Abraxas, the God that Evolved from complete abstract potential to supreme cosmic perfection and actualization.

Abraxas is the only possible God. The "god" of the Abrahamic faiths is contrary to science, philosophy and any form of healthy religion. The Abrahamic god is false, an impostor. It is the Demiurge, an inferior god that failed to understand itself, and has sucked others into its delusion.

Absolute idealism is Hegel's account of how existence is ultimately comprehensible as an all-inclusive whole: All in One. For a thinking subject to truly know its object, there must, finally, be an identity between the two. If subjects and objects belonged to two different substances how could they ever interact, how could subject ever "know" object in any meaningful sense?

The $r \geq 0$ framework (which wasn't the terminology employed by Hegel), gives the best possible definition of existence: dimensional and dimensionless energy, flowing in and out of each other. The $r = 0$ domain is the province of dimensionless energy - mind. When mind becomes "extended" i.e. takes on dimensions then it becomes solidified, corporeal mind. In short, it becomes matter. Matter can straightforwardly be defined as mind with dimensions.

No other paradigm can give a clear-cut, easily understandable and intuitively obvious definition of mind and matter. Once it is understood that the universe consists of a single substance that manifests itself both dimensionlessly and dimensionally then everything becomes obvious. Mind and matter can interact because they are the same substance (mind), the only difference being their specific relationship to dimensionality. Mind can fully understand matter when it sees it as just embodied mind. Subjects can fully understand objects. There are no mysterious separate substances, no mysterious interactions, no mysterious entities beyond the reach of knowledge. Everything can be known. Everything is rational. We can attain certainty about the nature of existence. Anything that mind cannot know simply doesn't exist.

"What is rational is real, what is real is rational."

Hegel

"The true is the whole. The whole, however, is merely the essential nature reaching its completeness through the process of its own development. Of the Absolute it must be said that it is essentially a result, that only at the end is it what it is in very truth; and just in that consists its nature, which is to be actual, subject, or self-becoming, self-development."

Hegel

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica\(2091705\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica(2091705).htm)

* * * * *

Deus Absconditus

The Hidden God
Absolute Idea

Pure Thought
+
Deus Manifestus
The Visible God
Nature
The Idea Externalized, but not self-knowing
=
Abraxas
Absolute Mind
The Dialectical Progression
The Higher Synthesis

Any atheist who agrees with Darwin's theory of evolution should see in Abraxas a God he can truly accept. Abraxas is the God of Evolution; his entire being evolved dialectically.

If you find it hard to fathom Hegel's dialectical evolution of Absolute Mind, recall what science puts forward as its main alternatives: 1) a multiverse of infinite parallel universes or 2) the "M-theory" of Superstrings, which says that we inhabit an eleven-dimensional universe or 3) the universe doesn't really exist unless it is being measured or observed. Do these sound plausible?

Science is willing to say such things as time is an illusion, the future already exists, the universe was created out of nothing as a "free lunch", the universe doesn't exist when it's not being observed, particles can be in two places at once etc. None of these speculations come anywhere near explaining human consciousness. "Mind" simply doesn't fit into these $r > 0$ theories. So you have a choice. Is mind fundamental, or is matter fundamental?

Science denies the existence of independent mind. It says that all that exists is matter, and mind is some #ff0000 entity which miraculously emerges from certain ways of organizing particular types of matter. Hegelian Illumination, on the other hand, says that matter is dimensional mind and mind dimensionless matter, with mind being the fundamental substance of existence.

Which sounds more credible? Which explains consciousness, the regularity of the universe, but also the strangeness of the universe,

such as non-local phenomena? With Illumination there is no need to explain mind because it is a fundamental, inbuilt aspect of existence. It explains matter easily by defining it as mind with dimensions: "physical" mind. Science, on the other hand, has utterly failed to answer the big questions. It has never plausibly accounted for how mind and life can come from inanimate, mindless, material atoms. We have been so indoctrinated by scientific materialism that we are completely estranged from reality and our true natures.

Science, for all of its tremendous successes, has had a deadly effect on human spirituality. It has given us an incomplete view of reality that has shut us off from our higher selves. We have become shadows of what we ought to be. Atheism is the only stance compatible with scientific materialism and leaves no room for mind or free will.

The universe is so much richer and wondrous than science would have us think. And the most remarkable feature of all is the enfolded, dimensionless domain: the inside of experience rather than the outside, the mental rather than the material, the spiritual rather than the physical, the domain beyond space and time. The $r=0$ domain that accounts for mind, free will, and the soul.

The ancient esoteric thinkers and mystics would have had no trouble fully comprehending Hegel's philosophy. It's time we all reactivated an inner sense of the mystical. We have an entire universe to unlock. To solve all the mysteries, to get the answers that have defied humanity for so long, we need to make our finite mind at one with the infinite mind of God.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica\(2091705\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica(2091705).htm)

* * * * *

Consciousness

The "Mirror Self Recognition test" involves sticking a colored dot on the face of a young child and placing him in front of a mirror to look at himself. A child up to 18 months old will normally stare at his reflection, but show no signs of responding to the presence of the dot

i.e. it seems that he does not recognize the reflection as his own. Between eighteen to twenty-four months, most children will instantly reach up to touch the dot, showing that they know the reflection is theirs and that the dot is on their face: they have become self-conscious. They recognize their reflection. The only other creatures that reliably pass the Mirror Self Recognition Test are chimpanzees and orangutans.

God is like the maturing child. For eons, he was unconscious, incapable of recognizing himself. Only when the dialectic had unfolded sufficiently was he able to see and comprehend his own reflection in the mirror of existence that he himself had created for the purpose.

The Abrahamic faiths claim that God is complete and perfect and in no way needs creation - which begs the question of why, in that case, he bothered to create the world. It becomes whimsical and superfluous; an act that makes no sense. In Hegel's philosophy, God MUST create the physical universe. It is an inescapable step on his path to maximum actualization. The physical world is a mirror in which the Universal mind can contemplate itself. Absolute Mind (God fully actualized) attains Absolute Knowledge of form AND content.

As the abstract thought of the Absolute Idea seeks to become concrete via the dialectic, it first progresses through profound unconsciousness to unconsciousness, to pre-consciousness, to consciousness and finally self-consciousness.

To reach this last stage, it needs the presence of another, comparable consciousness. This is one of the decisive and most remarkable elements of Hegel's philosophy. No one can become self-conscious on their own. A single mind can never become self-conscious. God himself could never become self-conscious in the absence of any other minds. One of the reasons why the Absolute Idea must create an alien, fragmented environment for itself is so that many minds become possible rather than just one, and with many minds self-consciousness can come into existence.

Consciousness, Hegel asserts, is dependent on an encounter with otherness; in particular with another consciousness. We have to interact and engage with what we are not, and, above all, we must be

RECOGNIZED by something like ourselves that is not ourselves. If we were surrounded by nothing but objects, we would never become conscious. Consciousness and identity are extremely closely related. We could not attribute an identity to ourselves if we were not conscious, and an identity is all about our relationship with OTHERS of similar type. A human being who never came into contact with any other animal could never become conscious, and could only become fully conscious in the context of another human. A human baby left stranded on a desert island would, even if it survived, never attain consciousness.

God is no different. As above, so below.

"God is God only so far as he knows himself; his self-knowledge is, further, a self-consciousness in man and man's knowledge of God, which proceeds to man's self-knowledge in God."

Hegel

Faith is useless when it comes to knowledge. Any religion based on faith is a disaster for the soul. Faith is based on ignorance, but it is knowledge that is required for salvation. The "faithful" still have an infinitely far distance to travel on the dialectical path to enlightenment.

But gnosis can also be attained through an intuitive process, of listening to the thoughts of God in which the whole universe is immersed. It is about opening your mind, expanding your consciousness, delving into the Unknown Country of the deep unconscious. Meditation, drugs, ritual, dreams, creativity and esoteric knowledge can all help you to make a decisive breakthrough.

All institutions are subject to the dialectic. They are all evolving. The idea of conservatively minded people that things can and should be preserved is ludicrous. Conservatives are dialectical dead-ends, Luddites trying to block progress. They have no place in a radical society.

Profound ideas become embodied in history, in institutions, in social reality. That's the nature of profound ideas. Trivial ideas simply fade away, although they may capture the Zeitgeist for a moment.

Nature is visible Mind. A planet, in a strange way, might be said to have its own personality. Even more so, a nation, a culture, an institution can have a discernible personality. Like humans, nations, cultures and institutions can be neurotic, psychotic, unhealthy, self-destructive, self-indulgent, divisive, provocative, selective, greedy, conservative, inflexible etc. Like humans, they are on a dialectical path to becoming better, more perfect, but some have a much further path to travel than others.

The Mind appears in Nature in various shapes and forms. With Gaia, we have an example of a "thinking" planet. In the same fashion, all celestial bodies think. All plants think, all animals think. They all have mind, but it is primitive, unconscious and lacking self-awareness. Mind does not start exploring its higher potential until it reaches the level of humanity and above.

The task of philosophers is to identify and understand the shapes Mind takes throughout nature and society. Nature and Mind are different modes in which the Absolute Idea presents itself. Art, religion and philosophy, in ascending order, are different modes in which it can apprehend itself and come to concrete existence in the form of Absolute Mind.

In the form of Abraxas, Nature has developed to the point where it is conscious of itself and become Absolute Mind.

Hegel said that Mind evolves as:

- 1) Soul - mind dependent on Nature.
- 2) Consciousness - mind opposed to Nature.
- 3) Spirit - mind reconciled with Nature in knowledge and understanding.

Mind manifests itself in both natural and human history. It reveals itself to our finite minds in every area of human knowledge. In philosophy, it finds its highest expression. Each great philosophy reflected the state at that time of the dialectical journey of Mind to Absolute Mind:

"Philosophy is its own time raised to the level of thought."

Hegel

History embodies the Mind's dialectic, with the great eras of history acting as the theses, antitheses and syntheses in the movement towards the ultimate dialectical synthesis.

"History is the Idea clothing itself with the form of events."

Hegel

"[History is] Mind emptied out into Time."

Hegel

Heraclitus said, "This one thing is wisdom, to understand Logos as that which guides the world everywhere...There is a Logos that exists forever and is universal, but men fail to comprehend it. All things come about in accordance with this Logos."

All the apparent diversity of the universe has an underlying unity - the Logos, through which everything can be understood.

The Logos of Heraclitus is the same as Hegel's Absolute Idea.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica\(2091705\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica(2091705).htm)

* * * * *

Alienation and The End of History

"Alienation" is a quintessential Hegelian word. It was Hegel who first introduced to the world the concept that it was disastrous for us to be alienated from our true selves. If we are to lead authentic lives, we must overcome all the forces that alienate us from our real natures. We must overcome the brainwashing, the mind control, the programming that makes us obey the agendas of others and live false lives with a false consciousness.

Yet alienation cannot be avoided, and is invaluable up to a point, as long as we can then triumph over it and "come back to ourselves".

It is an essential feature of mind to objectify itself by producing things, creating institutions, expressing itself via art, generating culture etc. Every objectification is an instance of alienation: the objects produced

are alien to those who produced them. Look at the current predominant political institution of "democracy" (dumbocracy). In Britain, a monarch is the head of a "democratic" nation - an absurdity. The Athenians who invented democracy would find contemporary democracy incomprehensible. They would view it as an oligarchy seeking the support of the masses. In Athens, only male citizens over 18 who were eligible to serve in the Athenian army were permitted to vote. Women and non-Athenians were forbidden from voting, and the large slave population had no rights at all. Citizens participated directly in government and voted on every issue. Government positions were allocated via lot, with the consequence that any citizen could find himself running the state.

American democracy revolves around an immensely expensive Presidential election that excludes everyone who can't raise the right sort of money. American democracy is actually a disguised plutocracy - rule by the rich.

Humanity is "alienated" from democracy. It can't define it properly, it can't make it work properly, and all too often it feels a victim of it. Only the positive dialectic can resolve the problems of democracy. Via the dialectic, improvements are made over the long run, and the institution becomes less alien and easier to know and understand. The process of de-alienation is effected by the mind attaining greater knowledge of the object.

The first time you pick up a book about a difficult subject such as Hegelian philosophy, you are alienated from the subject matter. It seems remote and baffling. You might grasp only a few points. But if you continued to read Hegel and other books about him, a year later you would find the material much less alien. You would begin to feel in familiar territory. When we get a new job, move to a new home, city or country, when we meet new people, we always start out in an alienated condition that makes us feel anxious. As we spend time in the new environment, it becomes less alien, and we start to relax. The whole of life is like that.

Above all, we are alienated from death. The Egyptians and Tibetans each created a Book of the Dead to explain what can be expected. All world religions try to provide a reassuring account of what will happen when we die. Atheists spend most of their time in denial about death,

or rationalizing it, or adopting a stoical nihilism that makes death less fearful.

Once death is viewed as just another process of alienation that has to be overcome, another part of the dialectical chain through which we perfect ourselves, through which we find maximum expression of mind, it starts to lose the fear and "otherness" associated with it. Our alienated body dies for sure, but not our mind. Who would fear death if they saw it as simply opening a door and stepping into another room? The new room will seem highly alien for a while, but that feeling too will be dialectically resolved.

We are trying to perfect ourselves, but fail: death intervenes. God doesn't die, so succeeds. When we establish an identity with God then we too succeed.

Life is all about alienation and de-alienation, about expanding knowledge to embrace and overcome everything that is strange. We cannot become more knowing without having mysteries to solve, resistances to overcome, alien things to comprehend. How else would the mind expand? Struggle is indispensable. We can only stop struggling when we have understood everything, when we have attained Absolute Knowledge. When we have become God.

We are the tool of the cosmic process of ever increasing acquisition of self-knowledge of the Absolute. As above, so below. If we fail to grow dialectically, we do not fulfil our human essence. We remain self-alienated. Most people go through their lives in self-alienated, Autopilot mode. They are making little or no dialectical progress and are condemned to live low-quality lives. Because of the rule of the Old World Order, the whole of humanity is dialectically retarded. We cannot resume an upward trajectory until the OWO are defeated.

Francis Fukuyama claimed that after the fall of the Berlin Wall and the demise of communism, liberal democracy was the only show left in town, the only universal ideology left.

Fukuyama was famous for his book about the "End of History". What he meant by this provocative phrase had nothing to do with some apocalyptic event but rather with the philosophical idea that history has reached its logical conclusion, its dialectically appointed end, in

the shape of liberal democracy operating according to capitalist market economics. Historical events would still take place, but they would no longer be concerned with the dialectic since that had reached its endpoint.

In other words, he was making the claim that liberal democracy is as good as it gets for humanity. This bungled and botched monstrosity is the apex of human political evolution, supposedly. One by one, Fukuyama imagined, countries not yet part of the liberal democratic family would succumb until the entire world was one vast liberal democracy.

But liberal democracy is NOT the end of history. Humanity is capable of so much more. The Divine Society, the community of gods, is humanity's appointment with the end of history.

The Abrahamic faiths, and Christianity in particular as the main religion of the OWO, constitute a primary obstacle to humanity's upward evolution. They make humanity subordinate their great mental powers and talents to an external authority. We must look inside, not out. Nothing is more important. Feuerbach said, *"Christianity prevents humanity from realizing itself in the Absolute. A new age is dawning in which Christian values will be abolished from human consciousness and man will conceive of himself as a natural being."*

We don't need pastors, preachers and prophets, we need priests of philosophy and gnosis. We need a conflict-free society, a society of freedom, of everyone attaining the maximum actualization of their potential, a society where no one is subordinate to anyone else, where no one is servile.

We need a rebirth of the pagan spirit, a return to the pre-Abrahamic mind so that we can reverse the dialectical wrong turning of the last 2,000 years.

"The whole history of civilization is strewn with creeds and institutions that were invaluable at first, and deadly afterwards."

Walter Bagehot

Philosopher Peter Singer, discussing Hegel's concept of the "unhappy soul", says, *"The unhappy soul is a person who prays to a God whom he regards as all powerful, all knowing, and all good, and who sees himself by contrast as powerless, ignorant and base. So this person is unhappy because he demeans himself and puts all those qualities into some Being which he sees as separate from himself. Hegel says this is wrong. We are in fact part of God, or if you like, we are projecting our qualities into God. The way to overcome this kind of alienation is to realize that we and God are one, and that the qualities we attribute to God are our qualities, they are not something separate from, and foreign to, us."*

Singer is right. Many people take the inner God that they are intuitively aware of and project it onto an external fantasy. They thus lose the sense of their own divinity. They start getting down on themselves, becoming negative, and continually comparing themselves with their external fantasy God, in relation to whom they always fall infinitely short. It is psychologically disastrous for people to see God as external rather than internal, as impossibly remote and terrible.

But the dialectic will inevitably correct those things that need correcting and bring us to a future society free of domination by any class or group. Liberal democracy claimed to be such a society but in fact we see that it presents an illusion with no substance. Liberal democracy is the last throw of the dice by the Elite. Their task was to create a system that would appear free and fair to satisfy the masses, while allowing them to maintain all of their old privileges. It required huge psychological manipulation to achieve it.

We are all trapped in a web spun by the masters - firstly, they used force to dominate the world, and now they use consumerism, rigged laws, rigged markets and rigged political systems. The system of control has moved from physical to mental (psychological).

The Elite say we have the freedom to do as we please. But this is really the freedom to follow fashion and tradition. Most people are obsessed with "keeping up with the Jones's," or having the respect of their "community". So, if you're determined to be acceptable to others by always wearing the right things, saying the right things, doing the right things (i.e. the things of which others approve), in what way are

you actually free? Being free to do what others tell you to do is not freedom.

Dionysius, a Greek tyrant, was said to have written down the laws of his state on parchments and then hung them so high up that the people had no way of reading them. Liberal democracy is not so different. It is not intended to furnish us with clear, easily digestible and comprehensible laws. Power is always out of touch of the people, although it is dangled in front of us to pretend otherwise.

Most of our institutions represent the embodied will of the Demiurge as expressed through the Old World Order. These institutions serve the Elite, not the people.

"The great nations have always acted like gangsters, and the small nations like prostitutes."

Stanley Kubrick

Although we are forever being subjected to the rhetoric of freedom, the reality is that there is overwhelming pressure to conform with fashion or tradition, depending on the nature of our community. The idea of the world being populated by self-defining, self-creating, godlike individuals - Nietzschean Supermen - is a far distant dream.

Yet the replacement of liberal democracy is a dialectical certainty. It has utterly failed to serve the people. It has instead succeeded spectacularly in serving the interests of the rich.

The universe is always in motion. It is always resolving contradictions via the dialectic. It is all embracing. History, nature and mind are all evolving. The final end of the process is to bring the universe to self-consciousness, self-knowing and absolute actualization.

Mind constructs physical reality, but does so dialectically rather than consciously. Mind therefore thinks that reality is "out there" rather than "in here". Hence it is alienated from itself, and this underlies all feelings of anxiety. All parts of the system of mind are working through a process of developing self-consciousness. Only when the dialectic raises the mind to a state of such high self-consciousness where it can understand that reality originated in itself does the alienation cease. At that point, mind fully understands reality and

itself. At last, it is at one with itself. It has reached perfection. It has become God.

Those of us capable of attaining gnosis will become part of the divine community of Gods.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica\(2091705\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Philosophia-Teutonica(2091705).htm)

04.19.2014





If you want to debate the existence of God with scientists, you do not go armed with a "holy" book. You have to bring your knowledge of the science of the soul. Your science has to be better than theirs. You have to show them where they are in error.

"NUMBER RULES THE UNIVERSE."
-- PYTHAGORAS

Mathematics is the basis of organization,
hence of life, hence of mind.

A universe that did not operate according to mathematics would be incomprehensible, irrational, and nothing but random chaos from which no life and no consciousness could ever emerge.

So, the ultimate question, as Pythagoras realized, was: where does mathematics come from? How and why does the cosmos understand mathematics? Moreover, if the cosmos is based on mathematical rules and humanity can understand mathematics then it follows that humanity can unlock the secrets of the cosmos and read the Mind of God. Science is how humanity uses mathematics to comprehend the universe. But science historically made one catastrophic mistake: it let empirical data be its sole guide rather than empirical data and mathematical logic.

**THE COSMOS DID NOT DESIGN ITSELF ACCORDING TO DATA; IT WAS
DESIGNED ON THE BASIS OF LOGIC. IF YOU WANTED TO UNDERSTAND A
COMPUTER PROGRAM, WOULD YOU STUDY THE OUTPUT OF THE PROGRAM
OR THE CODE OF THE PROGRAM ITSELF?**

Scientists have attempted to work back from the data to the program; philosophers have tried to understand the program with little regard to its output. The proper approach is to come at the problem from both angles at the same time. But logic will certainly provide the best starting point. If we can understand the logic of the designer (whether we are referring to "God" or "Nature"), then we can unravel his design. We have to attempt to walk in the designer's shoes. How would we do the design? What would our guiding principles be?

There can be no doubt that one day a program will be designed whose output is a perfect simulation of the world we see around us. It will reveal what happened at the Big Bang - and before. We will be able to run the simulation backwards and forwards. The program's logic will be the same as that used by the Designer, and will be awesomely perfect. It will be based on the most elegant mathematical concepts. If we did but know it, all of the answers already exist in our minds. We "simply" have to extract them.

Design rule number one: Use ALL of mathematics. Why? Because why would you use only a subset? By using all of mathematics, every possibility remains open; by using a subset, certain options are rendered impossible. You would have to be able to calculate all of the consequences of excluding certain numbers before you proceeded with your design. What would limited mathematics provide that was superior to unlimited mathematics? What would be the sufficient reason for using a subset of mathematics rather than its entirety?

So, Nature is based on "complete" mathematics, but, strangely, no mainstream mathematician or scientist has ever defined what complete mathematics is. And therein lies the Achilles heel of science. You can't begin to understand the cosmos until you understand what complete mathematics is.

The question can be framed in two other ways: 1) Does the cosmos reflect all conceivable numbers and, if so, what are all the conceivable numbers? If the cosmos doesn't reflect all conceivable numbers then why not? What would be the sufficient reason for preferring some numbers over others, for using some and ignoring others? 2) How many dimensions are required to accommodate all conceivable numbers? Why would the cosmos use anything more than the minimum number of dimensions?

So, you cannot begin cosmology until you have fully defined the instrument that cosmology is based on: complete mathematics. Unfortunately, cosmologists have let data rather than logic guide them. And thus, after many attempts and theories involving anything up to 26 dimensions, they have arrived at 11-dimensional "M" Theory as their latest candidate for explaining everything. This is probably the most complex mathematical theory ever devised. Yet it is unquestionably wrong because it isn't based on mathematical

completeness. Not a single M theorist can explain why the cosmos should be based on the rather peculiar number of 11 dimensions, as the theory requires. If 11 dimensions isn't the minimum number of dimensions required for complete mathematical expression then M-theory is in error. We know exactly what the right number is - it can be worked out with simple logic - and it isn't 11. M-theory claims that the extra "hidden" dimensions are curled up so infinitesimally small that they will never be directly detected. Why would Nature operate in such a way? This sounds more like metaphysics than science. It bears all the hallmarks of forcing a theory to fit any relevant data by inventing ingenious but faintly ridiculous tricks. When you discover that M-theory can be subdivided into five distinct 10-dimensional "superstring" theories, and one 11-dimensional "supergravity" theory, it begins to seem as though scientists are spending their time trying to make rival theories fit together rather than solving the real mystery.

The best theory for analyzing mathematical completeness is Einstein's special theory of relativity which concerns itself with the most magical entity of all...

Light.

We take light so much for granted, yet all of the profoundest enigmas are encapsulated by light. In science class at school, everyone learns that light is the visible part of the electromagnetic spectrum, but "light" can also refer to the entire electromagnetic spectrum, visible and invisible, and that's the sense in which we will use the term. Particles of light are called photons, from the ancient Greek word photos, meaning light. (An alternative designation is luxon, from the Latin word lux, meaning light.)

Consider this quotation from a popular science book:

"If you could attach a clock to a light beam it would not tick at all. We say that to a photon, time does not go by at all (maximum time dilation) and the whole Universe has zero size (maximum length contraction)!!"

Jim Al-Khalili (Black Holes, Wormholes & Time Machines)

This statement is made rather matter-of-factly, and the writer doesn't dwell on it as he rushes on to more conventional material. But what could be more radical and mind-blowing than what he has just said?

Shouldn't he have written his entire book on this subject alone? He has hurried past the astounding fact that light does not experience space or time. This is a startlingly good example of how eminent scientists can so dismally fail to appreciate the implications of what their discoveries are screaming at them.

Photons have no mass. So, immediately we are presented by the baffling question of what a massless particle is. When we think of particles, we usually imagine (no matter how inaccurately) tiny, hard balls which, of course, have mass. They are solid, substantial, tangible entities, the building blocks of the real world. We could theoretically touch each and every one of them. But how can you touch a particle with no mass? What would you be touching? Is it a scientific fiction to call a photon a particle given that, in essence, we define particles as having mass and yet a photon has no mass?

SO, A PHOTON HAS NO MASS, AND EXPERIENCES NEITHER TIME NOR DISTANCE.

**IT IS NOT "DIMENSIONAL" IN ANY CONVENTIONAL SENSE.
ARE BELLS STARTING TO RING?**

A photon comprises a combination of electric and magnetic fields, oscillating at right angles to each other, travelling at 300,000 km per second (in our frame of reference, but not in its own).

Visible light - "white light" - isn't white at all. It's a blend of all the colors of the rainbow, as experiments with prisms showed long ago. But what is color? If white photons don't actually exist but the color white is instead a composite phenomenon of photons of many different colors then we are acknowledging that we are able to see a color that isn't "real", that is constructed from an underlying reality. In fact, color isn't a primary property of objects; it's a derived, secondary property.

Photons are distinguished by frequency, wavelength and energy content, not by "color". Color is a mental construction - it's how our brains interpret photons of different frequencies i.e. it exists in our minds, not in the world.

A hypothetical computer mind might simply analyze and register the numerical values of the frequency or wavelength of photons, and the

question of color wouldn't arise. If we all had the genes for color blindness, the expression "the sky is blue" would never have occurred to us. That shows how dependent color is on our perceptual apparatus. The visual cortex of our brain ignores photons of ultra-violet light, infrared light, radio waves, microwaves etc. They are all around us, but they're invisible because our eyes didn't evolve the means to "see" them. What else is hidden from our senses?

The next equally bewildering enigma of photons is that they all travel at the same speed. Even if there were an infinite number of them, each and every one would travel at an identical speed. Even more bafflingly, no matter what speed an observer is travelling at, any measurement he takes of the speed of light will always yield the same result. An observer travelling at 99.99% of the speed of light isn't 0.01% slower than the speed of light; he's the full speed of light slower i.e. if he turns on a torch, the light beam will still shoot away at light speed. Light, in itself, has no concept of relative speed. It doesn't care whether something is stationary or moving at 99.99% light speed - from light's point of view, both situations are the same. Light will escape from either situation without changing its speed to do so. Therein lies one of existence's greatest enigmas.

If a woman in a car is travelling at 99 mph, she is travelling at 99% of the speed of another car travelling at 100 mph. That's the common sense view of the world. Light does not obey common sense. In fact, common sense is often your worst enemy if you want to understand the essence of existence.

It is reason that revealed all of the mysteries of light to humanity, not common sense, not our five senses. Had we followed the dictates of common sense and our eyesight, we would never have penetrated the ultimate secrets of light.

Many people have difficulty contemplating the human soul. They think that an immortal, massless entity with no dimensions that exists outside space and time is inherently preposterous. But they are perfectly willing to accept the existence of light. Yet what is light? Einstein's special theory of relativity says that it is an immortal, massless entity with no dimensions that exists outside space and time.

Hasn't the penny dropped yet? Since Einstein, we have had scientific proof, verified by countless experiments, that something completely uncontroversial and unquestioned - light - has exactly the "physical" attributes commonly assigned to the soul. So, is it any longer tenable to assert that the concept of the soul is scientifically ridiculous? If it is then the concept of light must be equally ridiculous. If we took one further step of attributing mind to light, the theory of light would become the theory of souls.

We have already said that many things exist, e.g. ultraviolet light, that affect us and yet are invisible to us. Their existence is revealed by reason, followed by experiments. How would we know if a light beam contained mind or not? Science does not attribute independent mind to anything, not even to human beings. "Mind", for scientists, is something that mysteriously emerges from matter and is entirely defined by, and dependent on, matter. The once-popular, quasi-scientific theory of behaviorism regarded the human mind as completely irrelevant. All that was important to a behaviorist was that if you applied a stimulus to a human being, you would get a certain measurable and predictable output: some type of behaviour. The stimulus and the resultant behaviour could be studied scientifically. The ingredient that existed between the stimulus and the observed behaviour - the human mind - was deemed of no consequence. It was nothing but a "black box".

Which scientific equation has "mind" explicitly written down as a variable, along with the x, y's and z's? There is no such equation. Science cannot investigate light's hypothetical "soul" properties because it doesn't have the "vocabulary" for doing so. That, of course, does not mean that those properties are not there. Invariably, science ignores something if it cannot find the right theoretical means of describing it.

Science, when it finally embraces $r \geq 0$, will undergo a new Copernican revolution. Philosophy, religion and science will come together in a coherent, integrated whole. There will be no place for faith, common sense, or the deceptive evidence of our five senses. Our senses are directed at utility - what is useful to us in our everyday existence - not at truth.

Think of light with two aspects: inner and outer. The outer is probed by science. The inner is nothing less than the domain of the soul.

The universe can be comprehended rationally and intuitively. It cannot be comprehended through the sort of commonplace thinking that imprisons most humans in their humdrum, unenlightened lives where blind faith is regarded as the extension of common sense. Christians, Muslims and Jews believe in a common sense world, and anything beyond common sense - such as the nature of God, the soul, the afterlife etc - is placed in the arena of faith, whereby you have no choice but to believe what some prophet said in some ancient book.

No sensible person would wish to conduct their life on such a dubious basis. All sensible people seek knowledge. Believing something because "someone said so" is ludicrous. You must use your own intelligence to penetrate the deep mysteries of life. And, above all, your intelligence must be capable of transcending common sense and dogmatic belief.

Are you ready to escape from the jail of your mind?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

Now we are going to undertake something radically ambitious: to attempt to explain Einstein's special theory of relativity in a reasonably simple form.

You can't expect to understand the universe unless you have some sort of feel for what Einstein said.

We will be providing a unique interpretation of his theory, revealing the underlying reality that he missed.

It's often thought that mathematics deals with the hypothetical and physics with the real, but one thing is becoming relentlessly clearer: mathematics, the queen of science, is more real than physics. Physics is deceptively real i.e. it is more closely associated with our common sense, with the evidence of our senses, and less with true reality. It is the other way around with mathematics. When physics

comes closest to true reality, as in relativity theory and quantum mechanics, it is astonishingly mathematical and counter-intuitive!

Common sense simply vanishes - it can't help you at all in relation to relativity and the quantum world. If you can't get beyond your common sense, you will never understand these subjects. Why haven't physicists caught on yet? It is mathematics, not physics, that defines the laws of nature.

Einstein uses little more than high school mathematics, but don't be deceived: his equations are awesome in their implications. Even if you find the equations trivial, you will never find the interpretation of the equations trivial. They truly reveal the Mind of God.

Einstein's great achievement was to place on a firm scientific and mathematical footing what mystics had long known, but hadn't been able to express in well-defined, unambiguous, rigorous terms. The beauty of mathematics is that it can be absolutely precise. With an astonishingly successful theory such as quantum mechanics, no one disagrees with the mathematics. What they argue over is how to interpret the mathematical equations, to describe what the equations mean in terms of reality. So, although mathematics can't unambiguously provide all of the answers - due to the difficulty in translating mathematics into non-mathematical language - it can provide a uniquely accurate framework in which to attempt to provide the answers. Words, intrinsically, do not have sufficient accuracy; only equations do.

Language is an imprecise tool. It's all too easy to misunderstand what someone has said. Words are loaded with ambiguity. Mathematics provides precision, but it does not provide unambiguous meaning. We have to apply that final layer, but at least mathematics gives us a platform with which we can all agree, even if we disagree over the next steps. In contrast, conventional religions provide no commonly accepted platform

But even scientists and mathematicians can have problems with reasoning. Even they can succumb to "common sense" that blinds them to the truth.

Brilliant scientists, for example, refuse to accept dimensionless existence where physical dimensions shrink to zero and time stops, and infinite quantities, which they believe would somehow tear nature apart or render it incomprehensible. Yet, over and over again, the mysteries of life are seen to revolve around zero and infinity, which are just the flip sides of each other. But while science recoils from them in horror, modern mathematics takes them in its stride.

In previous articles, we discussed how quantum particles are so astoundingly small, so much smaller than any human mind could ever conceive, so close to being dimensionless, to being "nothing", that they cannot be properly understood unless it is recognized that they flicker between dimensional and dimensionless existence. We showed that infinity rears its head spectacularly in the case of black hole singularities and the Big Bang singularity, neither of which can be fully understood by physicists since singularities involve division by zero, thereby producing a result of infinity, at which point the laws of physics are said to collapse.

It's time to discuss another example of zero and infinity appearing in science, perhaps the most bewildering and profound example of all since, paradoxically, it involves an entity that we recognize as finite. With this entity, zero, the finite and the infinite come together in an astonishing way that may define the nature of existence. We are talking about one of the most bizarre phenomena of all - the speed of light.

The unique status of the speed of light is the centerpiece of Einstein's special theory of relativity. Although the mathematics of the speed of light can be described with tremendous accuracy, the "meaning" of light speed defies any straightforward interpretation. It might be said that all of the problems that bedevil fundamental physics flow from a failure to comprehend light.

EINSTEIN'S THEORY SAYS NOTHING LESS THAN THAT ALL PHOTONS ARE, IN THEIR FRAME OF REFERENCE, OUTSIDE SPACE AND TIME. THEY DON'T EXPERIENCE THE PASSING OF TIME AND THEY DON'T EXPERIENCE THE TRAVERSING OF ANY DISTANCES. THE UNIVERSE, FOR PHOTONS, IS A MYSTICAL DIMENSIONLESS POINT. EVEN IF THERE WERE AN INFINITE NUMBER OF PHOTONS, THEY WOULD ALL INHABIT THIS INCONCEIVABLE SINGULARITY BEYOND THE REACH OF TIME AND SPACE.

Can you begin to see? The realm of light, as described by Einstein's supremely well tested equations, is astonishingly similar to what we have described as the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain: the realm of the mental. Immediately, the profoundest of questions arises. Are light and thought the same thing? Are photons, when considered from the correct perspective, mental rather than physical? When the sun shines on us, are we being bathed in the "thoughts" of the sun as well as its light? If photons do not experience space and time, and they do not have any mass, how else would you characterize them except as some sort of mind-like entities?

Yet no scientist would ever claim that photons are mental. Why not? Isn't that what Einstein's equations hint at? How can photons be real, physical entities if an infinite number of them can inhabit a timeless, massless domain of zero size? Descartes famously defined thinking substance ("res cogitans") as non-physical, without extension. What would he have made of photons? In their own frame of reference they too are without extension.

Scientists don't ponder such questions. They are too scared of where this train of thought leads - to religion, to souls, to God. Rather than take a God's-eye-view of the universe, they lock themselves into safe, common sense territory. They ignore how the world looks to a photon and focus on how the world looks to us. And thus they have turned away from understanding how the cosmos truly works.

The reality is that human beings are children of two domains - the dimensional and the dimensionless, $r > 0$ and $r = 0$. The attempt by science to restrict us to the $r > 0$ domain, the material domain of solid objects with mass, is the most catastrophic misjudgment imaginable, and actually refuted by science itself which consistently points to the inescapable reality of dimensionless existence.

It is that fateful error that has separated science from religion. It is that fateful error that must be corrected to get the human race back on track.

The key equations of Einstein's special theory of relativity are known as Lorentz transformations. They provide a mathematical means for calculating how mass, distance and time are related between different frames of reference.

In terms of the special theory of relativity, any observer moving at constant speed in a straight line can consider himself at rest and that everything else is moving relative to him. But any such observer, no matter what speed he is moving at, will always get the same answer when he measures the speed of light.

Relativity has astounding consequences. If one observer holding a 30cm ruler is travelling at 99% of light speed, a stationary observer would observe that same ruler to be much shorter than if he himself were holding it. But since the person travelling at 99% light speed can consider himself stationary then the same is true the other way around. So which of them actually has a shortened ruler? The answer is that neither does and both do. Each of them has a 30 cm ruler from their own point of view. If they came together, they would each agree that they had a 30 cm ruler. It's only when they're moving at near light speed with regard to each other that they start to radically disagree about the length of the ruler.

So, is length contraction a real phenomenon or just an elaborate illusion? If both observers are holding 30 cm rulers, and both agree about that when they are together, surely it's ridiculous to say that their rulers shrink relative to each other when they are moving apart at high speed. But that's exactly what happens. "Reality" changes according to the speed you're travelling at. Rulers that measure a certain length in one frame of reference measure a completely different length in a second frame of reference when viewed from the first frame of reference, and the effect gets more pronounced as the relative difference in speed of the two frames of reference increases. Isn't that astounding? Common sense tells us that things have definite, fixed dimensions: relativity says that they don't.

Physicist David Bohm wrote, "The new order and measure introduced in relativity theory implies new notions of structure in which the idea of a rigid body can no longer play a key role. Indeed, it is not possible in relativity to obtain a consistent definition of an extended rigid body, because this would imply signals faster than light."

All of this is true except in one domain: the unique frame of reference of the speed of light itself. Here, all rulers always measure zero distance. No such thing as a 30 cm ruler is physically possible in this frame of reference.

All observers, no matter what speed they're travelling at, will always agree that a hypothetical ruler being carried at light speed will always measure zero distance. That result is built into Einstein's equations. Everything is measured with respect to the speed of light except the speed of light, which is measured with respect to itself, making it a unique reference frame. This is an example of one of the great enigmas of existence: self-reference. So often, paradoxes reduce to situations of self-reference. When a man says, "All men are liars," is his statement true, false, or undecidable? Gödel's famous Incompleteness Theorem is the logical consequence of the enigma of self-reference.

In a self-referential frame of reference, zero and infinity come to the fore. So, all distances between photons are zero, their mass is zero, and time passes infinitely slowly i.e. time has stopped. And consider this paradox: given that speed = distance divided by time, if time never passes then no matter what distance is covered, the time elapsed is always zero, hence we are dividing by zero, hence the speed of a photon always equals infinity, in its own frame of reference. But equally, since all distances experienced by a photon are always zero, then no matter what time elapses, the speed of a photon will always be zero. So, what is the speed of a photon in its own frame of reference? Is it zero or infinity, or somehow neither and both? Is it simultaneously all possible speeds from zero to infinity? Such is the enigma of light speed. The mystery is compounded when we add in the result employed by Einstein that the speed of light in a vacuum is invariant for all observers in any frame of reference other than that of light itself.

Self-reference continues to baffle scientists, philosophers, mathematicians and logicians. They have all failed to understand why. It's because self-reference is the province of zero and infinity, the two numbers that cause conventional "laws" to collapse. A computer would go into an infinite loop trying to solve a problem of self-reference. It would never halt. In such a system, everything

outside the self-reference is reduced to zero - it does not exist. It is nothing.

Over and over again, the mystery of existence reduces to the mystery of infinity and zero. Everything that is most profound is contained in these supremely mysterious numbers.

We ourselves are units of self-reference. That's what the "self" is. We live permanently inside our own minds. Strictly speaking, we can never prove the existence of anything other than our own thoughts. We are forced to make the assumption that an external world exists and that other minds exist. But we can never prove this. It will always be an assumption, the ultimate leap of faith.

If the centre of our existence - our self - is an infinite loop in some sense then how can it ever die? Sure, on its infinite journey it can take on many forms - different outward appearances, but it can never perish as it is in itself. It is an immortal, transcendental self.

Zero and infinity, the flip sides of each other, are at the heart of existence. Everything else is defined with respect to them. The finite can exist only in relation to the infinite. That is the key to comprehending the cosmos. The self - a unit of self-reference - is born of infinity and, like energy, can be neither created nor destroyed. It endures eternally, as all infinities do. Self-reference in tandem with the universal property of mind cannot help but give rise to self-awareness and consciousness.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

Relativistic Length Contraction

If a stationary observer is holding a ruler and is observing another person moving at constant speed with regard to him, holding the same type of ruler, he will notice that the other person's ruler appears to have shrunk, and the faster that person goes, the greater the shrinkage becomes.

The degree of contraction can be calculated by a so-called Lorentz transformation:

$$\text{Equation A) } L_m = L_r \sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}$$

Where L_r is the length of a ruler at rest and L_m is its "moving" length when travelling at velocity v . The speed of light - the "natural speed" of the cosmos, the speed by which everything else is defined, is designated as c .

Using equation A, when an observer called Jill is travelling at 0.866 of the speed of light, then the ruler she is holding appears to Jack, a stationary observer, to be only half its normal length i.e. a 30 cm ruler would appear to be only 15 cm long, although still showing 30 divisions.

If Jill could travel at the speed of light then the length of her ruler would appear, to Jack, to shrink to zero. (That's what you get if $v = c$ in equation A: $L_m = L_r \sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)} = L_r \sqrt{1-(c^2/c^2)} = L_r \sqrt{0} = 0$.) That's one way of explaining why no human will ever attain light speed: you would literally vanish, not just theoretically but actually. At the speed of light itself, it can be said that relativity vanishes and is replaced by the absolute. In the domain of the absolute, nothing can have any physical dimensions! We have crossed the mystical barrier from $r > 0$ to $r = 0$.

At light speed, all distances are zero, whether measured by a hypothetical observer "travelling" at that speed, or any observer in any other frame of reference. Of course, at light speed, the idea of travelling anywhere ceases to be meaningful. You are simultaneously everywhere.

Above light speed, the ruler would have an "imaginary" length since v is greater than c , hence $\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}$ becomes the square root of a negative number, and the square root of a negative number belongs to the domain of so-called imaginary numbers, the astounding significance of which we shall be highlighting shortly.

The Time Equation

$$\text{Equation B) } T_m = T_r / (\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)})$$

When an observer called Jill is travelling at 0.866 the speed of light, then the clock she is holding appears to Jack, a stationary observer, to count time at only half its normal rate i.e. the passage of one second for him, takes two seconds for Jill. Her time is flowing more slowly than his; Jill's time is expanding, dilating, taking longer to flow. Since Jill's clock counts time twice as slowly than one year of her time is equal to two years of Jack's time.

If Jill could travel at the speed of light then her clock would appear, to Jack, to have completely stopped; her time would be passing infinitely slowly. (That's what you get if $v = c$ in equation B: $T_m = Tr /(\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}) = Tr /(\sqrt{1-(c^2/c^2)}) = Tr /0 = \infty$. Jill's clock shows no movement. No time passes. That's one way of explaining why no human can ever attain light speed: you would literally leave time, not just theoretically but actually. In the domain of the absolute, nothing can experience the passing of time as we understand it, since clocks do not tick! Again, we have crossed the mystical barrier from $r > 0$ to $r = 0$.

At light speed, all clocks take an infinite time to tick, whether measured by a hypothetical observer travelling at that speed, or any observer in any other frame of reference.

Above light speed, the clock would start counting imaginary time since v is greater than c , hence $\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}$ becomes the square root of a negative number.

(Note that whereas the term $\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}$ was used as a multiplier in equation A, it was used as a divisor in equation B. This shows that the length contraction and time dilation effects work in the opposite directions, in a directly proportionate manner: as length contracts, time proportionately dilates. It is this perpetual balance between space and time that ensures that no matter what speed an observer is travelling at, he will always obtain the same measurement for the speed of light: time and space continually adjust themselves to ensure that result.)

The Mass Equation

$$\text{Equation C) } Mm = Mr/\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)}$$

Travelling at 0.866 of the speed of light, Jill's mass would double.

At light speed, her mass would be infinite! This is the usual reason given for explaining why no human can ever attain light speed. It would require all the energy in the cosmos:

$$Mm = Mr/\sqrt{1-(v^2/c^2)} = Mr/\sqrt{1-(c^2/c^2)} = Mr/0 = \infty$$

(Above light speed, Jill's mass would be "imaginary" - the most effective diet in the cosmos, perhaps.)

ONCE AGAIN, WE SEE ZERO AND INFINITY REPRESENTING THE LIMITING CASES OF SCIENTIFIC EQUATIONS.

HOWEVER, UNLIKE IN THE CASE OF BLACK HOLES, SCIENTISTS DO NOT ASSERT THAT THE LAWS OF PHYSICS MYSTERIOUSLY FALL APART AT THIS "INFINITY/ZERO" POINT WHERE THE SPEED OF LIGHT REIGNS!
THEY ARE QUITE HAPPY TO ADMIT THAT GLUONS, GRAVITONS AND PHOTONS CAN SENSIBLY EXIST AT THIS POINT.

IN OTHER WORDS, SCIENTISTS, FOR REASONS KNOWN ONLY TO THEMSELVES, ACCEPT DIMENSIONLESS EXISTENCE IN THIS CONTEXT, YET IN THE VERY SIMILAR CONTEXT OF BLACK HOLES THEY SAY THAT THERE'S SOMETHING WRONG WITH THE EQUATIONS RATHER THAN SIMPLY ACKNOWLEDGING THAT MASS (A PROPERTY OF DIMENSIONALITY) CAN BE CONVERTED INTO MASSLESSNESS (A PROPERTY OF DIMENSIONLESSNESS).

The logic of black holes would seem to imply that dimensional particles with mass are subjected to such enormous compression in the black hole singularity that they are converted into dimensionless particles without mass i.e. a black hole singularity is "made" of massless, dimensionless particles such as photons, gluons and gravitons. Not a single scientist to our knowledge has ever proposed such an obvious thing, and many of the most renowned of black hole scientists confess that they have no idea what a black hole is made of i.e. what becomes of all the massive particles that have been crushed together, what new form they take. Instead they continue to talk about there being something wrong with black hole theory since it gives birth to infinities. But it's precisely when infinity appears in an equation that we are being shown that the gap between $r > 0$ and $r = 0$ is being bridged.

So if in their own terms, photons are stationary and outside space and time then how come, in our terms, they are anything but? We perceive them as travelling at 300,000 km per second i.e. they are travelling very rapidly through space. How can both views be right? This is the central paradox of relativity. There is no single perspective from which to view the universe. The view you have of the cosmos is completely different depending on whether or not you have mass and what speed you are travelling at. Time and space aren't fixed, aren't absolute, but are dependent on mass and speed. Massless particles don't experience space and time from their perspective, particles with mass do. Similarly, particles travelling at light speed don't experience space and time from their perspective; particles travelling at any other speed do.

The particular speed that particles travel at relative to light speed determines how they experience space and time. There is no absolute space and time. Relative to a stationary observer on planet earth, a person moving at close to light speed will seem to live in a world in which time passes much more slowly and a ruler will measure much shorter distances than on earth. Yet, amazingly, the person moving at near light speed can claim that it is the person on earth who has the short ruler, and may also believe that it is the person on earth who has the slow clock (though this turns out to be false). Such is the mystery of relativity. (If you are interested in delving further into some of the incredible time puzzles of relativity, Google "The Twin Paradox".)

John Gribbin, in Schrödinger's Kittens and the Search for Reality, provides a summation of the main points we have raised:

"So what happens when we push this time-dilation business to the limit? Getting back to the original question that Einstein asked about light, how does the Universe 'look' to a beam of light (or a photon, if you prefer), or to a person riding on a light beam? And how does time flow for a photon?"

"To answer the second question first - it doesn't. The Lorentz transformations tell us that time stands still for an object moving at the speed of light. From the point of view of the photon, of course, it is everything else that is rushing past at the speed of

light. And under such extreme conditions, the Lorentz-Fitzgerald contraction reduces the distances between all objects to zero. You can either say that time does not exist for an electromagnetic wave, so that it is everywhere along its path (everywhere in the Universe) at once; or you can say that distance does not exist for an electromagnetic wave, so that it 'touches' everything in the Universe at once.

"This is an enormously important idea, which I have never seen given due attention. From the point of view of a photon, it takes no time at all to cross the 150 million km from the Sun to the Earth (or to cross the entire Universe), for the simple reason that this space interval does not exist for the photon. Physicists seem to ignore this remarkable state of affairs, because they know that no material object can ever be accelerated to the speed of light, so no human (or mechanical) observer is ever going to experience this strange phenomenon. Perhaps they are simply so stunned by what the equations say that they have not fully thought out the implications. As I hope to persuade you, though, this curious behaviour of space and time from the point of view of photons may help to resolve all the outstanding mysteries of quantum physics."

Even Gribbin hasn't gone far enough in highlighting the infinitely strange world of the photon. In its frame of reference, not only does the photon not experience the passing of time or the traversing of any distances, it has no mass, no size, no dimensions. All photons are exactly the same in these respects. How can one photon be distinguished from another? None can be individuated in time because no time passes, and none can be straightforwardly individuated spatially because there are no distances between them to be measured.

Moreover, is it valid for Gribbin to say, "From the point of view of the photon, of course, it is everything else that is rushing past at the speed of light"? Gribbin is treating a photon as if it is an ordinary observer located in space and time, but it isn't. It's not in time at all, and all distances experienced by it are zero, so how can anything be "rushing past" it? Rushing from where to where, and in what time? If, as Gribbin says, "...you can say that distance does not exist for an

electromagnetic wave, so that it 'touches' everything in the Universe at once," there is nothing left that can rush past it. Given that Gribbin is an excellent writer and scientist, this example shows how easy it is to get confused by relativity. But, to his immense credit, Gribbin has realized the critical importance of viewing existence from the point of view of photons.

Therein lies the key to mind and religion.

Returning to the central point, doesn't this bizarre world of photons sound exactly like the dimensionless $r = 0$ domain, outside space and time? In fact, there's only one difference. Despite being so hard to define in terms of any concrete existence, photons do possess real energy in the physical world.

What is the conclusion? When dimensionless, purely mental energy is converted into dimensional energy, it appears initially as massless, sizeless, unindividuated "particles" such as photons. The link between thought and light (electromagnetic radiation) is a close one, and the differences are exceptionally subtle.

One of the keys to establishing the reality of the $r = 0$ dimensionless domain to skeptical scientists is to show how it can realistically give rise to dimensional existence. We have now done so. Light is the bridge between the dimensionless and the dimensional. Light is a hybrid of the dimensionless and the dimensional, with one foot in each domain. Light, although part of dimensional reality, also exists in a twilight zone of dimensionlessness where one photon cannot be readily distinguished from another. Light might be said to be "physical thought". Photons might be said to be like brain cells in a cosmic brain, blazing with illumination. Enlightenment is therefore almost a literal expression rather than merely metaphorical.

In a black hole singularity, time doesn't pass and there is no distance between any particles within the singularity. Light can't escape from the singularity. Imagine that all of the countless black holes in the universe sucked in all of the matter around them and then came together in one vast, cosmic black hole. This Super Singularity would contain everything in the universe. It would be the reverse of the original Big Bang Singularity from which everything emerged in the first place. It would be timeless, spaceless, dimensionless. It would

be the $r = 0$ Genesis Singularity, the most remarkable entity in existence - God in himself, as Absolute Idea.

We are used to thinking of black holes as being created by processes of collapse, leading to extraordinary concentrations of mass in little or no volume. However, there is another way to form a black hole that scientists never seem to mention. In the hypothetical case in which a particle with mass were accelerated to light speed, time would stop, distance would vanish and it would acquire infinite mass (and hence be infinitely dense since it occupied zero volume). Are those not exactly the same characteristics as those of black holes? So, our existence is in some sense bounded by black holes. If enormous entities with mass collapse catastrophically, black holes are the outcome. If any mass is accelerated to the hypothetical maximum of light speed, black holes are the outcome (since an infinite mass would be concentrated in zero volume). Mass and black holes go together. Black holes are concerned with what happens when mass has been compressed so much that its "dimensional integrity" has become unsustainable and it's starting to enter the dimensionless domain.

Our universe is a bizarre hybrid of the infinite and finite, the dimensionless and the dimensional, $r > 0$ and $r = 0$. If mass is the essence of $r > 0$, thought is the essence of $r = 0$, and light is the bridge between the two domains. In the centre of black holes, light cannot escape and mass is no longer recognizable in dimensional terms. Physicists are unable to say what a black hole singularity is made of. Light, mass, dimensionality and dimensionlessness, infinity and finitude all come together in black holes, the dimensional portals to the dimensionless domain.

But there's something else to think about. Light can't escape from a black hole, but nor can it escape from its own domain. If (from its perspective) it exists in a domain of zero dimensions, to where can it escape? It has nowhere to go. When we say that light can't escape from a black hole, we're talking about light relative to our perception of it, but, relative to itself, light is unaffected by a black hole since light is outside space and time. It is everywhere at once.

A black hole, in conventional scientific terms, is where an enormous amount of mass is accumulated at a single dimensionless point - a

singularity - giving rise to infinite density. Time stops. All distances are reduced to zero.

The realm of light - the arena for photons and all other particles travelling at light speed - is where time stops and distances are zero i.e. it has the same characteristics as a black hole singularity, the one glaring difference being that the realm of light - the Light Hole, so to speak - has no mass. (But, of course, we should always bear in mind that Einstein's most famous equation, $E = mc^2$, makes mass and energy different forms of the same thing, related by the square of light speed.)

**IN OTHER WORDS, THE LIGHT HOLE
IS THE MASSLESS EQUIVALENT OF A BLACK HOLE.
THE LIGHT HOLE IS THE DEFINING SPEED LIMIT OF THE UNIVERSE.
BLACK HOLES ARE THE MASS LIMIT OF THE UNIVERSE.**

If particles accelerated to light speed acquire infinite mass (i.e. ALL of the mass created by the Big Bang) then by accelerating the cosmos to light speed, we would be combining the Light Hole and the Genesis Singularity in one entity. Isn't it remarkable that the physical universe always returns to itself? If you push it too far in any direction, you invariably come back to a dimensionless domain outside space and time, associated with zero and infinity. The physical dimensional universe - the finite - is hard-wired to the dimensionless mental universe - the infinite. The wiring is provided by light.

The term "black hole" is one that has validity only from the perspective of observers not travelling at light speed, but, to something that is travelling at light speed, there's no such thing as a black hole. Moreover, the expression "travelling at light speed" is meaningless from the point of view of any particle travelling at light speed because it's not actually travelling anywhere since it's not in space and time, and all distances are zero.

When the finite and the infinite come together, paradox is inevitable. Alfred Weber, discussing Hegel's approach to the infinite and the finite, said: "*The individual is the unity of the finite and the infinite. The infinite is the essence of the finite, and the finite is the manifestation of the infinite, the infinite existing. Infinity determines itself, limits itself, sets boundaries to itself; in a word, it becomes the*

finite by the very fact that it gives itself existence. Existence is possible only under certain conditions, in certain modes, or within certain limits. Existence is self-limitation. Existence is finite being. Finite being, the individual, the atom, is infinity existing in a certain manner, limited infinity: quality becomes quantity."

There are a couple of key phrases here:

- 1) "The individual is the unity of the finite and the infinite." That's a perfect description of the union of a mortal body and an immortal soul.
- 2) "Infinity determines itself, limits itself, sets boundaries to itself; in a word, it becomes the finite by the very fact that it gives itself existence." This is the appropriate response to the scientists who think that infinities are some threat to the fabric of the cosmos, that infinity represents a potentially fatal puncture of the finite. In fact, it is the nature of the infinite to set boundaries to itself and become finite.

A circle is a perfect symbol of infinity represented in a finite form. Infinity is never a threat to the finite. Indeed it is the origin of the finite. There is no such thing as uncontrolled infinity. When an equation of physics produces an infinite result, it is a sign that something fascinating is happening: that the interface of $r > 0$ and $r = 0$ has been reached. It is no cause for the horror that afflicts physicists when they see infinity rearing its head.

The final challenge facing mathematicians and physicists is to produce a technique for seamlessly integrating infinity with the finite rather than treating infinity as some sort of disastrous discontinuity. Everything between, and including, minus infinity to plus infinity is part of a smooth continuum. We never reach the "end of the world" and fall off the edge.

Some people ask the question: Why isn't the speed of light infinite? As we have seen, it can be interpreted as infinite in its own frame of reference. It appears as finite in our frame of reference for exactly the reason just stated: infinity limits itself. Space and time are finite dimensions. Therefore anything perceived from the perspective of these dimensions will appear finite. If we wore green goggles, we would see everything as green. Similarly, if we wear space-time

goggles, everything appears in terms of space and time, of finite quantities. It cannot be emphasized enough that infinity filtered through finite dimensions must appear as finite.

The electromagnetic wave equation that describes light is time-dependent. If light speed was infinite, it would have no time-dependence since it would be everywhere at once. Hence the equation would fall apart, and the whole universe would be permanently blindingly bright. Light, as we understand it, would not exist. Space and time allow the infinite to be tamed, to provide scope for the type of lives we lead.

Space and time are finite filters through which everything, including the infinite, is forced to appear finitely. The infinite speed of light is converted into the constant finite speed with which we are familiar.

Our universe is an extraordinary arena in which, just as Hegel contends, the infinite is able to become finite, to become individual and self-limiting. But via black holes and the Light Hole, the finite returns to the infinite. Individuation is extinguished in black holes - one thing cannot be distinguished from another. The same is true in the dimensionless realm of photons in their own frame of reference.

In some sense, all photons are the same. Leibniz said that the universe is based on an infinite number of dimensionless mental entities called monads. Just like photons, they are in some sense all the same since they are not differentiated in space or time. We could just as easily treat infinite separate monads as one Monad. Thus infinity becomes finite and indeed singular. The many and the one are intimately and inextricably related.

We could almost talk of a single Photon, the light of the entire cosmos concentrated in one single super light particle. If the Monad is the Mind of God then the Photon is his Divine Light with which he illuminates existence.

Gnostic enlightenment is all about entering into union with the Monad via the cosmic light. Is there any more glorious image? Is it not infinitely more inspiring than the "vision" of the Abrahamic slave religions, where humanity is forever on its knees, with its eyes cast

downwards through fear, worshipping a dim light far, far away, with which it will never come into communion and is forever indebted to.

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

4Di - Space is not 3D

The key to reality is the imaginary number, i. Imaginary numbers based on i are usually contrasted with so-called real numbers, which are the familiar numbers of the 3D world. (Numbers that contain both real and imaginary parts are known as "complex" numbers.)

Remember, the "imaginary number" is only a term used to describe the square root of a negative number. It could just as easily be referred to as the inverse number or lateral number as the brilliant mathematician Gauss pointed out in 1831 when he said of imaginary numbers:

"If this subject has hitherto been considered from the wrong viewpoint and thus enveloped in mystery and surrounded by darkness, it is largely an unsuitable terminology which should be blamed."

How many dimensions of space are there? Three? That's what common sense says. Wrong. There are four. Why? Because mathematics says so, and math always takes priority over common sense. Here's why there are four dimensions of space rather than three:

- 1) What is 1×1 (i.e. 1 "squared")? Answer = 1.
- 2) What is -1×-1 (i.e. -1 squared)? Answer = 1.

Notice anything odd? Squaring 1 or -1 gives the same answer. In fact, squaring any negative number always gives a positive number.

So, although there is a set of positive numbers and a matching set of negative numbers, there is no such matching set when it comes to the squares of positive and negative numbers. The squares are always positive, whether or not they are derived from positive or

negative numbers. But why should the universe exclude a matching set of negative square numbers? This contravenes the Pythagorean principle of mathematical completeness.

All sorts of things that could be accomplished via negative square numbers are impossible in a universe in which only positive square numbers are possible. Why should negative square numbers be prohibited? Is there any fundamental mathematical reason for it, or is just a consequence of limited mathematical knowledge? If -1 is OK, what's wrong with -1 as a squared number? Symmetry demands that there should be a way of addressing this problem. There must be a set of negative squares forming the mirror image of the set of positive squares.

Mathematicians themselves were painfully slow to grasp what had to be done. Even when they stumbled upon the answer, it took them centuries to properly comprehend and develop it. They too were victims of the prejudices of common sense. They couldn't see anything physical that negative squares would apply to, so they largely ignored them.

The key to the problem of negative squares was i , the imaginary number. This is defined as the square root of -1 . When i is squared the result is -1 i.e. $i^2 = -1$. From i we can generate all of the negative squares e.g. $5i$ squared = -25 ; $10i$ squared = -100 . Mathematical symmetry is restored at a stroke. Mathematics is "complete" once more.

But many mathematicians found the imaginary number bizarre and repulsive. One mathematician described it as, "void of meaning, or rather self-contradictory and absurd." Another said it was "uninterpretable", and another "an untrustworthy intruder." Another called it "fictitious." Such people thought it had no practical applications and was just some odd mathematical irrelevance. In fact, it is arguably the most important number of all, holding the key to breaking through the barriers of "common sense" that block our path to the truth.

**YOU WILL NEVER UNDERSTAND REALITY UNLESS YOU APPRECIATE THE
VERY REAL SIGNIFICANCE OF THE IMAGINARY NUMBER. IT IS THE CRUCIAL
ANTIDOTE TO COMMON SENSE. ONE MIGHT EVEN CALL IT THE GOD NUMBER**

SINCE, AS WE SHALL SEE, IT IS THE IMAGINARY NUMBER THAT CREATES THE SCOPE FOR GOD, SOULS, HEAVEN AND AN AFTERLIFE.

If x, y and z are the normal Cartesian coordinate axes (perpendicular to each other) of the three-dimensional space of common sense with which we are all familiar (left and right, backwards and forwards, up and down), then the "imaginary" axis for imaginary numbers is perpendicular to these three in a four-dimensional space (that we can't visualize, of course, since our senses are stuck in 3D).

It is precisely because we can't picture 4D-space that "common sense" is so shocked by it and tries to resist it. It seems intrinsically wrong. Yet it is fundamental and essential to a true understanding of the universe, as will become clear.

The starting point is the famous theorem of Pythagoras which states that in any right-angled triangle, the square of the hypotenuse (the side opposite the right angle) is equal to the sum of the squares of the other two sides. In the famous "3,4,5" triangle, $3^2 + 4^2 = 5^2$. So, the length of the hypotenuse = square root (side1 squared + side2 squared)

If two points (x_1, y_1) and (x_2, y_2) are placed on a 2D plane then we can calculate the distance between them by using Pythagoras' theorem: distance = square root $((x_2-x_1)^2 + (y_2-y_1)^2)$. This is the general technique for calculating the distance between any two points. The same technique can be extended to two points in any dimensional space. In 4D (including the "imaginary" axis), each point is specified by four points: (x_1, y_1, z_1, w_1) and (x_2, y_2, z_2, w_2) .

Using mathematical terminology, we write $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 + dw^2$ where "d" is shorthand for the distance or difference between the respective coordinates (e.g. $dx = x_2 - x_1$).

However, because the values of "w" lie on the imaginary axis, this means that every value is multiplied by i , the imaginary number. If $w_1 = 2i$ and $w_2 = 8i$ then $dw = 8i - 2i = 6i$ and $dw^2 = 6i^2 = -36$.

This ability of i to generate negative square numbers is one of the most important results conceivable. It is of such crucial significance because it means that in a 4D space, with one axis being imaginary,

negative square numbers, which can be used in calculating distances between any two points, now become part of the mix. (In the traditional 3D universe, this is impossible - there are no negative squares involved in any distance calculations.)

To reflect that we have moved from 3D space to 4D space with an imaginary axis, we will henceforth use the designation "4Di".

Here are the astonishing consequences of reality being based on 4Di rather than 3D:

1) If the negative number produced by dw^2 exactly balances the three positive numbers provided by $dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2$ then the overall result (ds^2) will equal 0

i.e. it is possible, in 4Di space, for the distance between two different points (the square root of ds^2) to be ZERO!

**IN 3D SPACE, THE ONLY WAY TO GET THE DISTANCE BETWEEN TWO POINTS
TO BE ZERO IS FOR THE TWO POINTS TO BE THE SAME.**

**IN 4DI SPACE, THANKS TO THE IMAGINARY AXIS, TWO POINTS THAT MAY BE
VERY FAR APART IF WE COMPARE THEIR RESPECTIVE X, Y, Z AND W
COORDINATES, CAN ACTUALLY BE SEPARATED BY NO DISTANCE AT ALL.
HENCE, AT A NON COMMON-SENSE LEVEL, THE TWO POINTS, SINCE NO
DISTANCE SEPARATES THEM, ARE ACTUALLY THE SAME DESPITE BEING
DISTINCT.**

In quantum mechanics, we encounter the bizarre idea that a particle can be in two places at once. Here, we encounter the equally bizarre idea that two particles can be at the same place at once (in the sense of being at two distinct points but separated by no distance).

2) And if dw^2 is larger (as a negative number) than the three positive numbers provided by $dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2$ then it means that the overall result ds^2 will be less than 0 i.e. it is possible for the squared distance between two distinct points to be negative. (This means that the distance, the square root, will be imaginary.)

In other words, in 4Di space, it is possible to get squared distances greater than zero (as in ordinary 3D space), less than zero and

exactly equal to zero. Or, in terms of distance, to get real, imaginary and zero distances.

In the 3D world of our everyday experience, this is impossible since the distance between two distinct points is always real. We can take a ruler and physically measure the distance in 3D space. But no "common sense" ruler will help us to measure an imaginary length or no length at all. Yet it turns out that imaginary and zero distances dictate our world.

3) If, to emphasize the different character of w compared with x, y and z, we write iw instead of w then $d(iw)^2 = -dw^2$. Hence our original equation of $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 + dw^2$ can be rewritten as $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 + d(iw)^2$ which, in turn, becomes $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 - dw^2$.

So, the critical function of the imaginary axis is to introduce a negative sign into the calculation of distances, thus counteracting the normal positive signs.

OUR LIVES ARE DOMINATED BY THE FACT THAT ONE "SQUARE" AXIS IN 4DI SPACE HAS A DIFFERENT SIGN FROM THE OTHERS.

OUR MINDS SEPARATE OUT THE THREE POSITIVE AXES AND CALL THEM 3D "REAL" SPACE.

TO CHARACTERIZE THE UNIVERSE AS A 4DI SPACE RATHER THAN A 3D SPACE IS REVOLUTIONARY.

WE NOW BEGIN TO SEE THE GLIMMERINGS OF SOMETHING UTTERLY PROFOUND: OUR ABILITY TO EXPERIENCE "REALITY" IS SEVERELY RESTRICTED.

If it is the case that our senses have evolved to be attuned to a 3D physical space but we actually inhabit a 4Di space then our senses will constantly deceive us since they are lacking awareness of an entire dimension. Hence much of our inability to grasp reality would stem from this problem. "Common sense" i.e. placing our trust in the direct evidence provided by our senses is our worst enemy because our senses are cut adrift from one of the four dimensions in which we live.

It's hard to believe that we could successfully ignore an entire dimension without disastrous effects. In fact, we don't. The effects of the "missing" dimension based on the imaginary spatial axis manifest themselves to us in an entirely different way from those associated with the traditional three spatial axes. We experience these effects as the basis of TIME.

Einstein himself, and everyone who followed him, failed to understand this astonishing truth: time has its origins in imaginary space. Time is not a primary dimension, but secondary, being based on distance. Or rather imaginary distance.

When a particle moves in "Zero space", it does not experience time and it has no mass. What about particles moving through "imaginary" space? That's when they do experience time and they have a positive mass. What about particles moving through "real" space? That's when they experience "imaginary time" and have "imaginary mass".

In the language of relativity theory, the zone we live in is called "timelike" and only subluminal speeds are possible, while the zone associated with real space is called "spacelike" and only superluminal speeds are possible.

In a typical textbook treatment of Einstein's special theory of relativity, you will encounter the equation: $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 - c^2 dt^2$ where c is the speed of light. How does this compare with the equation we have used of $ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 - dw^2$?

The equations are identical except for $-dw^2$ (based on the imaginary axis) and $-c^2 dt^2$.

The square root of $-c^2 dt^2$ is $icdt$ since $(icdt)^2 = i^2 \times c^2 \times dt^2$. In other words, the imaginary axis is at the heart of $-c^2 dt^2$, just as it is at the heart of $-dw^2$. In fact, the only difference between $-c^2 dt^2$ and $-dw^2$ is the constant c^2 .

The imaginary axis that we have labeled w uses units of distance i.e. spatial units. The speed of light, c , has units of distance divided by units of time (since speed = distance divided by time). Hence the time axis, t , multiplied by c has units of distance since $(\text{distance}/\text{time}) \times \text{time} = \text{distance}$ because the time units cancel out. Thus the term cdt

has space rather than time units and is now on a par with dx , dy and dz , which are also measured in distance units.

So, dw is directly proportional to cdt since both are measured in distance units and c is a constant.

To state it explicitly, the time axis (t) and the imaginary axis (w) are directly related, via c the speed of light, the "natural speed" of the cosmos. We have thus demonstrated the astonishing fact that time is intimately related to imaginary space, the two being linked by the invariant speed of light.

The mathematics of 4Di space are IDENTICAL to the mathematics of what the German mathematician Minkowski called 4D spacetime, where space and time are fused together, with time leading to squared distance expressions that have the opposite sign to the squared expressions of the conventional spatial axes of x , y and z . One of the central enigmas of existence can, in some sense, be attributed to this difference of a negative sign being matched against three positive signs, leading to real, imaginary and null zones instead of just real zones.

All of this stems from mathematical completeness, from the imaginary number i . Without it, all distances are real. With it, distances can be real, imaginary or zero. So, by ensuring that all of mathematics is used rather than a subset, we get the possibility of far more diverse phenomena. The Zero zone - the so-called infinitely narrow "luxon wall" - stands between the real and "imaginary" universes i.e. between the spacelike and timelike zones of existence.

We have shown that time is born of imaginary space. Without imaginary space there would be no such thing as time. 4Di space is the basic entity, not 4D spacetime.

Isaac Newton believed in absolute space and absolute time. He envisaged space as an infinitely large 3D container, with time being measured by a cosmic clock that ticked at the same rate everywhere in the universe. This is the common sense view of space and time, and it works very well in our everyday environment. For Newton, space and time existed independently of any objects i.e. if you

removed everything from the universe, space would continue to exist and time would continue to tick by.

Leibniz, with his "relational" view of time and space, opposed Newton. According to the relational view, space and time would not exist if there were no objects. Time and space describe relations between objects, and without objects then there are no relations to describe.

Einsteinian physics replaced Newton's absolute space and time (each existing independently of the other) with a 4D spacetime where space and time are inextricably fused together. Einstein's system is Leibnizian since space and time are dependent on the contents of the universe and how those contents move with respect to each other.

The Einsteinian/Leibnizian view only becomes obvious when objects are travelling at near lightspeed, hence why science remained resolutely Newtonian for so long.

However, the Einsteinian view of 4D spacetime is itself not the full story and ought to be replaced by the more fundamental 4Di space involving three real spatial axes and one imaginary spatial axis. Time comes into existence only because of 4Di space i.e. time is not a fundamental property of the universe but rather a secondary characteristic derived from the imaginary component of space. If space were not a 4Di domain then time as we know it would simply not exist.

**TIME RESULTS FROM HOW 3D OBJECTS MOVE THROUGH 4DI SPACE.
ITS NATURE CHANGES DEPENDING ON WHAT PATH AN OBJECT TAKES
THROUGH SPACE.**

**TIME DOES NOT "TELL" AN OBJECT HOW TO MOVE; RATHER, A MOVING
OBJECT TELLS TIME HOW TO TICK, OR INDEED NOT TO TICK AT ALL IN THE
CASE OF PARTICLES SUCH AS PHOTONS.**

**MOVING OBJECTS ARE THE FUNDAMENTAL REALITY OF THE DIMENSIONAL
UNIVERSE,
AND "SPACE" (4DI) DEFINES THE MATHEMATICAL SET OF RELATIONS THAT
ALL MOVING OBJECTS OBEY,
THUS GIVING RISE TO THE LAWS OF PHYSICS.**

Space does not exist as an independent, absolute physical entity; it is a mathematical construct that is given the appearance of reality by how objects move with respect to each other. Time is not an independent, absolute physical entity either, which is why time has always been so hard to define. People have been baffled by time because they have always attempted to make it a primary property of the cosmos. Once time is understood as a function of the mathematics of space and, in particular, of imaginary space then everything becomes clear.

Even apparently stationary objects (in relation to space) are still moving - through time.

To reiterate, precisely as Leibniz first asserted, time and space do not exist in an absolute sense. Only moving objects exist. The dimensional universe, as we experience it, is the arena of physical objects in motion in space and/or time. There's nothing more to it.

What is crucial to understand is that the frame of reference of any massless entity is outwith space and time. Everything that happens in the cosmos is instantly reflected in this unique reference frame. All possible information about the physical universe is instantaneously captured in the light domain.

When we describe the physical universe in terms of 4Di rather than 3D, at a stroke we get to the heart of the difference between common sense and reality. Common sense says that only 3D exists, but 3D is mathematically incomplete because zero and imaginary distances between two distinct points are prohibited. Physically, this seems to make sense, but mathematically it's absurd.

Why should zero and imaginary distances be excluded because of a mathematical feature that all negative numbers raised to an even power are positive?

If another mathematical feature - imaginary numbers - can resolve this and allow a negative number to be generated when any such imaginary number is raised to an even power, why should nature ignore this complete version of mathematics in favor of a shortened version?

Nature doesn't. Nature is mathematical. Nature obeys the laws of complete, not incomplete, mathematics. It includes ALL numbers, not a subset of numbers.

Numbers such as zero, infinity and the imaginary number are as "real" as 1, 2 and 3. They cannot be ignored or excluded or treated as unreal.

Anything not forbidden is compulsory. Imaginary numbers are not forbidden, hence are compulsory. They are embedded in nature, but our common sense chooses to interpret them as non-spatial: as time, in fact.

So, the profound mystery of why space and time exist is now explained by the underlying mathematical truth that there are two different types of numbers: real and imaginary. Real numbers underlie our conventional understanding of space; imaginary numbers underpin time. But, fundamentally, we are dealing with a single entity: all the numbers of mathematics, the complete set, none ignored or excluded. Nature operates according to Absolute Mathematics. If it can exist mathematically then it will exist in reality. Anything not forbidden mathematically is compulsory.

Look at all of the things that fall into place when 4Di replaces 3D.

1) Instead of distances between two points always being real (as in 3D), it becomes possible to also have zero and imaginary distances. Three types of "reality" - three choices - become possible where only one was possible in 3D.

2) It transpires that Einstein's famous special theory of relativity is based precisely on this division of reality into three distinct aspects. However, Einstein talked of a 4D spacetime rather than 4Di space. 4D spacetime and 4Di space obey exactly the same mathematical rules and framework.

We choose to emphasize 4Di because it shows that the basic reality is spatial rather than spatial plus temporal. Time is derived from imaginary space; it is a secondary feature, not a primary one. Time could not exist if there were no imaginary space.

Imaginary space, because it leads to zero and imaginary distances rather than just real distances, provides the crucial factor that makes life as we know it possible.

IN OTHER WORDS, OUR EXISTENCE IS OWED TO MATHEMATICS, NOT A CREATOR GOD. WE TRULY ARE THE CHILDREN OF MATHEMATICS.

3) To reiterate, there are three zones of spatial reality: zero, imaginary and real. In the zero zone - "Null Space" - all distances and times are by definition zero.

**EVERYTHING IS INTERCONNECTED.
EVERYTHING IS ONE.**

**THIS IS THE CENTRE OF THE COSMIC MYSTERY,
THE TRANSCENDENT REALM THAT MYSTICS HAVE INTUITIVELY GRASPED.**

Since each point in our familiar 3D space can be matched up with an imaginary coordinate that can ensure that any two points in 4Di space are separated by zero distance, then in Null Space all things are inextricably brought together in a single cosmic unity. This is the most profound mystery of all, and it is brought about by mathematical completeness.

IT CANNOT BE STRESSED ENOUGH THAT IN 4DI SPACE, BUT NOT IN 3D SPACE, THERE IS A NULL ZONE IN WHICH ALL THINGS ARE CONNECTED.

Our world of everyday common sense is locked into the illusion of 3D "reality" and, in this incomplete representation of existence, the differences between things are emphasized rather than their unity: individuation is stressed over communion. The great religion of Hinduism has always stressed that, under the power of Maya, human life is essentially illusory, and Buddhism makes the same claim that our reality is an illusion. But the illusion is one of INCOMPLETENESS rather than false reality. To the extent that we experience 3D rather than 4Di, our view of reality is distorted, but it's not fake or make-believe. It's inaccurate, not wrong. It is lacking complete information.

The world is absolutely real, but the 3D representation of it omits a critical component.

**THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH LIES IN 4Di. REASON CAN LEAD US THERE,
BUT NOT OUR COMMON SENSE WHICH LEADS US ASTRAY, AND
CERTAINLY NOT FAITH, WHICH IS USELESS.**

4) The real and imaginary zones are like mirror images of each other, with the Null zone providing the mirror, the infinitely narrow luxon wall.

5) The Null zone is an extraordinary place where particles have no mass or size; where everything is interconnected and no time passes. It is the realm of the inverse twins, zero and infinity. The most extraordinary fact of existence is that zero and infinity can exist at the heart of 4Di spatial reality. Physicists are horrified and baffled by the Null zone. They don't comprehend that it is the most critical feature of science and mathematics, and indeed of life itself. It is where the answer to every mystery ultimately lies.

So, have we provided the answer to mathematical completeness? Does 4Di accommodate all possible numbers? Is the cosmos four dimensional (three real space dimensions and one imaginary space dimension)?

No, we have committed an error. Although 4Di has the right "shape" - which is why Einstein's special theory of relativity works - it is not actually complete. Can you see what we have done wrong? Use your intuition. What number seems right for the total number of dimensions required for mathematical completeness? How many dimensions does the cosmos need?

Are you beginning to see the light?

04.26.2014



In his book Parallel Worlds, physicist Michio Kaku says:

"...the visible matter we see around us (including the mountains, planets, stars and galaxies) makes up a paltry 4 percent of the total matter and energy content of the universe. (Of that 4 percent, most of it is in the form of hydrogen and helium, and probably only 0.03 percent takes the form of the heavy elements). Most of the universe is actually made of mysterious, invisible material of totally unknown origin. The familiar elements that make up our world constitute only 0.03 percent of the universe. In some sense, science is being thrown back centuries into the past, before the rise of the atomic hypothesis, as physicists grapple with the fact that the universe is dominated by new, unknown forms of matter and energy...23 percent of the universe is made of a strange, undetermined substance called dark matter, which has weight, surrounds the galaxies in a gigantic halo, but is totally invisible.... it bends starlight, just like glass, and hence can be located by the amount of optical distortion it creates.

No one at the present time has any understanding of where this 'energy of nothing' comes from. 'Frankly, we just don't understand it. We know what its effects are [but] we're completely clueless...everybody's clueless about it,' admits Craig Hogan, an astronomer at the University of Washington at Seattle.

If we take the latest theory of subatomic particles and try to compute the value of this dark energy, we find a number that is off by 10¹²⁰ (that's the number 1 followed by 120 zeros). This discrepancy between theory and experiment is far and away the largest gap ever found in the history of science. It is one of our greatest embarrassments - our best theory cannot calculate the value of the largest source of energy in the entire universe. Surely, there is a shelf full of Nobel Prizes for the enterprising individuals who can unravel the mystery of dark matter and dark energy."

There you have it, direct from the mouth of a leading physicist: science is completely baffled by the composition of 96 percent of the universe!

What we "know" has shrunk to a miserable 4 percent. Not so long ago, scientists thought that the so-called "standard model" of particle physics was in the process of explaining all of the contents of the cosmos. Now it explains close to nothing.

If you got 4 percent in a physics exam, it would be deemed a hopeless failure, showing that you knew next to nothing about the subject. Yet we still hear the old drumbeat that physicists are on the verge of producing a Grand Unified Theory of Everything. Dream on!

Scientists haven't even completed task one yet - defining the appropriate framework for the problem.

In a previous article, we asked how many dimensions the cosmos has; how many it needs to be complete. No scientist has ever asked this basic question. For centuries, they all simply assumed that there were three of space and one of time, and that these were absolute i.e. had independent existence even if there were no objects in the universe. This is the entire basis of the enormously successful Newtonian physics that dominated Western scientific thinking until the advent of electromagnetism, relativity and quantum mechanics.

The only person who dared to challenge the Newtonian orthodoxy was the brilliant Illuminatus Leibniz, who described space and time in relational terms. Without any objects in the universe, Leibniz argued, space and time would not exist i.e. they are not mysterious substances but simply ways of describing relations between objects. If someone says that he is sitting in the same seat that he was occupying ten minutes ago he is describing his current space and time coordinates in relation to his previous space and time coordinates. No one ever provides absolute space and time coordinates. How would you even begin? Does the universe have a perfect cosmic clock that has been ticking since the beginning of time that someone can consult? Is there a perfect cosmic map with a dead

centre that someone can use to identify their absolute spatial location?

With Einstein came the realisation that space and time were fused together in 4-dimensional spacetime. Even now, virtually no one comprehends the sheer scale of the revolution ushered in by Einstein. Some scientists still assert that Einsteinian physics is merely a development of Newtonian physics. Only people with no grasp of philosophy could make such a stupid statement. Einstein's theories represent an irrevocable break with the conceptual underpinning of Newtonian physics. As Einstein himself recognized, his ideas fall firmly into the relational Leibnizian camp.

Yet still we talk of 4 dimensions. Why 4? Why not any other number? Why not the 11 of M-theory? What is the theoretical basis of any calculation of the number of dimensions the universe must have? No scientist has ever had a clue.

So, we received from some brave souls the following answers to our question: 0, 1, 5, 8, 10 and infinity. There were various reasons given for these guesses, but there was a common theme that led people to guess the numbers they did. They were seeking a number that was "right" in terms of some principle of beauty, elegance, mystical suitability, or some inherent quality of the number itself that raised it above other numbers.

Pythagoras himself started off using exactly this type of thinking. Consider the following remarks by mathematician Marcus du Sautoy in his book *The Music of the Primes*:

"The origins of mathematicians' interest in this infinite sum came from music and went back to a discovery made by the Greeks. Pythagoras was the first to discover the fundamental connection between mathematics and music. He filled an urn with water and banged it with a hammer to produce a note. If he removed half the water and banged the urn again, the note had gone up an octave. Each time he removed more water to leave the urn one-third full, then one-quarter full, the notes produced would sound to his ear in harmony with the first note he'd played. Any other notes which were created by removing some

other amount of water sounded in dissonance with that original note. There was some audible beauty associated with these fractions. The harmony that Pythagoras had discovered in the numbers 1, $\frac{1}{2}$, $\frac{1}{3}$, $\frac{1}{4}$...made him believe that the whole universe was controlled by music, which is why he coined the expression 'the music of the spheres.'

"...Ever since Pythagoras' discovery of an arithmetic connection between mathematics and music, people have compared both the aesthetic and the physical traits shared by the two disciplines...As Pythagoras discovered, it is not just in the aesthetic realm that mathematics and music overlap. The very physics of music has at its root the basis of mathematics. If you blow across the top of a bottle you hear a note. By blowing a little harder, and with a little skill, you can start to hear higher notes - the extra harmonics, the overtones. When a musician plays a note on an instrument they are producing an infinity of additional harmonics, just as you do when you blow across the top of the bottle. These additional harmonics help to give each instrument its own distinctive sound. The physical characteristics of each instrument mean that we hear different combinations of harmonics. In addition to the fundamental note, the clarinet plays only those harmonies produced by odd fractions: $\frac{1}{3}$, $\frac{1}{5}$, $\frac{1}{7}$...The string of a violin, on the other hand, vibrates to create all the harmonics that Pythagoras produced with his urn - those corresponding to the fractions $\frac{1}{2}$, $\frac{1}{3}$, $\frac{1}{4}$..."

"Since the sound of a vibrating violin string is the infinite sum of the fundamental note and all the possible harmonics, mathematicians became intrigued by the mathematical analogue. The infinite sum $1 + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{4}...$ became known as the harmonic series."

As Du Sautoy indicates, Pythagoras was in thrall to the relationship between music and mathematics. It made perfect aesthetic sense to Pythagoras that the universe should be of the nature of some majestic symphony by the Supreme Composer. How elegant, how beautiful, how right. Indeed how could it possibly be otherwise? Music represented order and harmony, the organization of chaos into something glorious and inspiring, something inherently beautiful that

could fill humanity's souls with the most divine of feelings, that could raise their gaze to higher things.

"Mathematics and music are God's languages. When you speak them...you're speaking directly to God."

Rebecca Goldstein

So, the Illuminati became the first true students of music, and they sought to understand the Divine Mind as that of a cosmic musician who composed the finest melodies and harmonies, who provided perfect songs for soloists, choirs, orchestras, and the Dionysian Chorus that gave musical form to the great tales of Greek tragedy.

Pythagoras taught that the cosmos obeyed a mathematical law called Harmony, which ensured right relations between everything. The essence of harmony is that harmonious numbers can be written as ratios: $1/2$, $3/2$, $4/3$ etc. Such numbers are literally rational. What could be more natural than that the cosmos was rational and harmonious, full of right proportion?

And then Pythagoras made a shattering discovery. Using his own famous theorem that in a right-angled triangle the square on the hypotenuse is equal to the sum of the squares on the other two sides, he calculated what the hypotenuse would be for a right-angled triangle with sides one unit long and got the answer $\sqrt{2}$. No matter how hard he tried, he could not express the hypotenuse in this case as being in harmonious ratio with its sides. In a "3,4,5" triangle, the ratio of the respective sides to the hypotenuse could be written as $3/5$ and $4/5$. But what about $1/\sqrt{2}$? Ugly, unacceptable! $\sqrt{2}$ wasn't any kind of harmonious number. Instantly, the whole edifice of Harmony collapsed. There were patterns in the world that weren't rational i.e. capable of being expressed in terms of ratios. They were irrational.

It was to resolve this crisis that Pythagoras devised one of the most profound and powerful ideas of all time: the Completeness Theorem. This said that Harmony was but a subset of Completeness, hence not the full truth of the cosmos. Only mathematical completeness could reflect the essence of the cosmos. After all, how could incompleteness ever suffice? By definition, it would always be

incomplete. The cosmos must be complete in a mathematical sense. If it were incomplete, the cosmos would be unstable. Inexplicable oddities, arising from the incompleteness, would abound. It would be impossible to analyze these. The cosmos would be a bizarre mixture of things that made complete sense and other things that were completely baffling. Nothing would be predictable because incompleteness might rear its end at any instant.

Pythagoras's Completeness Theorem was dialectically refined over the years. It is now expressed in the following terms:

- 1) The cosmos prefers no number over another. It does not exclude any number or discriminate against any number. To say that any number is "forbidden" by nature is absurd. Any theory based on anything less than the full set of numbers is by definition incomplete. Any such theory cannot properly describe the cosmos. Science, because it excludes zero and infinity, is formally incomplete and can only be complete once it embraces these two numbers.
- 2) All numbers are in fact infinite. The number 1 may seem to be finite, but it can be written as 1.0 followed by an infinite numbers of zeroes. All irrational numbers are infinite and all rational numbers can be written in infinite form (just as we illustrated with 1). Therefore the entire cosmos can be mapped with infinite exactitude. There are no gaps anywhere in the cosmos described by the full set of numbers, and every number is infinitely precise. Nothing can exist outside the full set of numbers. There is no room for anything else. Only the full set of numbers allows a full description of existence.

Imagine if there were a full set of numbers between 1.0 and 1.4 and between 1.5 and 2.0. What about the gap between 1.4 and 1.5? Imagine there were no numbers there - just an empty space. This would mean that anything that was smoothly flowing between 1.0 to 1.4 would come to a complete stop at 1.4. How would it bridge the mysterious gap to 1.5? In this little gap, the rules of the cosmos would be completely different. Physics would operate differently. Nature would operate differently. Calculus, the most important technique in physics and mathematics, would fail. Calculus is based on reducing the distance between two points to zero, and this is only possible

because there's an infinitely small gap between any two adjacent points designated by infinitely precise numbers.

If there were gaps between any numbers or they weren't all infinitely precise, calculus wouldn't work. Mathematical functions would break down. It wouldn't be valid to draw a line between two points if there was a mathematical lacuna between them. The cosmos would be unstable and would unravel.

3) The cosmos must be stable, hence numbers must provide a rock-solid platform. This means that no matter what mathematical operation is performed on them, they must resist instability. The full set of numbers must be stable under any global mathematical operation performed upon them, whether it be rotation, inversion, addition, subtraction, multiplication, division, raising them to a power, taking the mirror image etc. If any mathematical operation performed on an apparently full set of numbers resulted in something catastrophic then it would be proof that the proposed full set of numbers was in fact incomplete.

4) Nothing can exist outside "complete" mathematics. All possibilities are accommodated. There is nothing else. Complete mathematics specifies everything. Any theory that does not use complete mathematics is incomplete and cannot offer a full description of everything. Only complete mathematics provides the framework for a Grand Unified Theory of Everything. Once completeness has been established, nothing can exist outside it. Everything that is knowable is contained within the system. Everything that exists is contained within the system.

5) To establish a Grand Unified Theory of Everything, the first task that must be accomplished is to describe the complete mathematics upon which it will be based. This is a task for mathematical logic, not for scientific experiments. No physicist, or indeed modern mathematician, has ever addressed the issue of complete mathematics.

6) The single most important aspect of complete mathematics is the question of dimensionality. How many dimensions are required to accommodate all conceivable numbers, to a depth of infinity, so that

not a single point anywhere cannot be mapped to a unique number of infinite precision? Only once the issue of dimensionality has been definitively resolved can any Grand Unified Theory of Everything be constructed. M-theory, science's latest attempt at a Grand Unified Theory is based on 11 dimensions, but there is absolutely no theoretical basis for this number, hence M-theory, which remains a "work in progress" is certain to collapse in due course.

Humanity has always wanted to know everything, to peer into every dark corner of the cosmos, to resolve every riddle, paradox and mystery. Pythagoras's Completeness Theorem, based on defining mathematical completeness, is the foundation of Absolute Knowledge. The Completeness Theorem asserts that it is impossible for anything to exist outwith the framework of complete mathematics. Everything that can happen will happen in terms of complete mathematics, and nothing else. Anything that is not forbidden by complete mathematics is compulsory. There are no mysterious forces outside complete mathematics. Nothing can exist outwith complete mathematics. God himself can't escape complete mathematics, despite what the Abrahamists say. When Pythagoras declared, "All is number", this was his reference to his Completeness Theorem.

Mathematics specifies all that can exist, every form that the arche can take. There is quite simply nothing else. And, because human beings understand numbers, they can therefore understand the cosmos. As above, so below. Every corner of the cosmos obeys exactly the same mathematical laws. Any mind that grasps complete mathematics grasps everything. At that point, when you truly understand complete mathematics and all of its implications, you are capable of achieving gnosis and entering into union with the Divine Mind. But gnosis isn't just the "scientific" grasp of complete mathematics, it's also to feel it, to BE IT.

Imagine providing a perfect mathematical description of Beethoven's Moonlight Sonata in terms of a combination of basic sine waves. You have accomplished the scientific task. You have broken down all of the apparent complexity into something simple. You have understood how these sounds are assembled. You have measured their shape, frequency, wavelength, amplitude, pattern. You have understood so much. Yet at no point have you felt it. It is when you have tears in

your eyes as you listen to the music that you have achieved gnosis regarding that piece of music. You are no longer looking at the music from outside. You are inside it. You are it. It reflects your will. It is your soul singing. Gnosis is about knowing the cosmos from inside and outside.

We can give you the "outside" perspective. But you must provide the inside perspective for yourself. Only you can. No one can do it on your behalf. You must internalise it. You must feel it. You must become one with the cosmos, feeling every part of it, sensing every part of it, comprehending every part. And then you are Abraxas. You have become God. Literally.

Plato asserted that what appears as "learning" is in fact "remembering". The soul, before it became incarnate in the body, existed in the realm of Ideas where it was surrounded by the perfect "Forms" i.e. by the contents of Absolute Knowledge in Plato's view. In this domain, the soul perceived everything as it truly is rather than as the pale copy or shadow of truth that we encounter in the mortal world of imperfection. The right questions can draw out this latent, forgotten knowledge of Absolute Truth. We are already imbued with everything we need to know but our mortality has obscured it, has transformed the perfect originals into inaccurate copies and simulacra that present only a distorted version of reality.

Human beings are already the embodiment of complete mathematics. We are written in mathematics. We don't need to be expert mathematicians in any conscious sense in order to have an intuitive grasp of mathematics. For most of us, our consciousness gets in the way of our grasp of mathematics. Like Plato's souls, we become confused in the world of space and time. Yet every time we catch a ball, we are carrying out an extremely complex mathematical operation that most of us wouldn't have the vaguest idea how to describe in mathematical equations. We just "do it" - we don't think about it. It is internalised, intuitive, and we have a supreme grasp of it. Autistic savants can perform mathematical wonders faster than computers without having the vaguest idea of what they are doing. The answer just leaps out at them. How? From where? They are like Platonic souls hardwired into the perfect Mathematical Forms. They

"see" mathematics without understanding it consciously. They don't need to.

Most people love music and it is when they are listening to their favourite songs that they come closest to appreciating mathematics. Music is audible mathematics. Schopenhauer described music as a copy of the cosmic will. It moves us so much because it is actually tuning us into the pulse of the dialectic itself, of the teleological desire to grow, to strive, to develop, to go forward, to revel in the life force. (Schopenhauer is absolutely right: music is mathematical, just as the cosmic will is.)

So, don't imagine that you have to be a mathematical genius to "get it". Everyone gets it one way or another. It's built in. We can access it intuitively. We are all autistic savants in this regard, if we did but know it. We just need to dig deeper to reveal that side of our inner selves.

Listen to music. Relax. Have some wine (or another drug of your choice). Think of numbers, shapes, patterns, geometrical figures. Imagine yourself walking through a Platonic domain of perfect squares, triangles, circles, hyperbolas, parabolas, cubes, spheres, cylinders, enormous numbers, some clear as glass, some in the colours of the rainbow, some glowing, some translucent, some flashing. Imagine yourself in a rowing boat on a fast-flowing river of numbers. In a strong wind of numbers. Standing atop a mountain of numbers.

You are immersed in an ocean of numbers. Numbers are imprinted on everything. Existence as we know it consists of formlessness and form fused together. Minded energy provides the formless part, and mathematics the form. The interaction between the arche and mathematics is so close, so intimate, that it becomes impossible to say where one ends and the other begins. So, mathematics can be validly identified with the arche, in accordance with Pythagoras's inspired insight. The arche might be called mathematical energy, the mathematical part taking the role of elementary mind, from which human minds, with human consciousness, ultimately emerged.

The universe is made of formless energy sculpted into form by mathematics. Mathematics is Pygmalion sculpting his perfect woman

- Galatea - and then bringing her to life by imbuing her with mind and consciousness. Life, mind and consciousness are mathematical in origin. Eternal life is made possible by mathematics. Souls are mathematical entities. God is the apex of mathematical possibility. God is the Monad, the Whole, the One: the cosmos alive, conscious, and free to do absolutely anything it wishes.

Mathematics at some level is alive, and it is trying to solve its own cosmic equation. The force that keeps it going is the dialectic. Mathematics is like an enormous computer that will never stop calculating until it has provided the answer to "life, the universe, and everything." The amusing answer, provided by Douglas Adams in the Hitchhiker's Guide to the Galaxy, is "42". The real answer is Abraxas. God is the final mathematical solution of the cosmos.

Adams made the fascinating suggestion that the ultimate question of life was being constructed via a planetary computer/mind: Earth. In fact, both the question and the answer are provided not by a planet but by the cosmos itself. The ultimate question is: "What is the maximum potential of existence?" The answer is God. The cosmos evolves from maximum potential to maximum expression of that potential.

Every human being grows from a fertilized egg to a baby to a youth to an adult - from potential to actualization. The supreme human lives are those in which the adults squeeze out every last drop of their potential in concrete and glorious achievements that dazzle the world. Are you making the most of your potential? Are you turning it from lead into gold? Are you an alchemist, or one of the unenlightened on your knees to a fake God? Abrahamism destroys potential; Illuminism and meritocracy are all about transforming all human potential into golden achievements. Earth will become a 24-carat golden nugget, the supreme treasure of the universe.

"There is naught in heaven or upon earth that is not in man. And God who dwelleth in Heaven, He also is in Man."

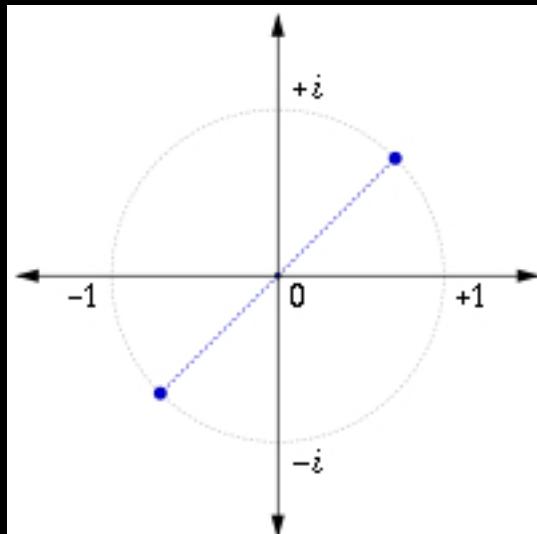
Paracelsus

The Illuminati want to release human divinity. That is the Great Work
- the magnum opus - of which the alchemists spoke.

* * * *

"Everything of any importance is founded on mathematics."
--Robert Heinlein

The following diagram is one of the most important you will ever see:



It contains seven of the nine most significant numbers. 1, -1, i, -i, and 0 are plainly visible. The circle contains the number pi and the circle is a symbol of the number infinity. The absent numbers are e (the base of natural logarithms and from which the exponential function is obtained) and the golden ratio (phi).

(Many mathematicians consider Euler's formula as the most beautiful in mathematics $e^{i\pi} + 1 = 0$ because it expresses a relationship

between five of the most crucial numbers in a supremely elegant and compact manner.)

Consider how the diagram is constructed:

- 1) It begins with zero, the origin, a dimensionless point. Extend that dimensionless point to the east to make a one-dimensional line of positive numbers. Extend it to the west to cater for negative numbers. The positive and negative numbers make up the so-called "real" number line. Why aren't the real numbers complete? Because if we perform the mathematical operation of squaring the real numbers, half of the universe vanishes since all of the negatives become positive. There is a catastrophic flaw in the real numbers. How is this remedied?
- 2) We extend zero to the north to make a one-dimensional line of positive imaginary numbers, and we extend it to the south to make a one-dimensional line of negative imaginary numbers. We have gone from a one-dimensional line of real numbers to a two-dimensional plane of complex numbers (complex numbers comprise a real part and an imaginary part). Now what happens when we square this universe? The negative real numbers disappear as before, but now they are replaced by the squared imaginary numbers since the square of an imaginary number is negative. But if the imaginary numbers have become real negative numbers, what takes the place of the imaginary numbers? Haven't they now disappeared en masse too? No, because they have square roots too (of complex numbers), indicated by the blue dots in the above diagram.

So, in terms of the complex plane, we now have completeness. But if we describe the complex plane as an x-axis and a perpendicular x(imaginary)-axis (x_i), what about the y and z equivalents (y_i and z_i)?

- 3) So, we do exactly the same thing for the y and z axes. Thus we get a six dimensional space x, x_i, y, y_i, z, z_i that we can designate as $6D(3r3i)$ where r stands for real numbers and i for imaginary numbers. This is our complete mathematical space, stable under any mathematical operation. Our previous mathematical designation of $4Di$ was wrong for the simple reason that we had included only one imaginary axis rather than matching up one to each of the x, y and z-

axes. 4Di was short of two imaginary dimensions, hence incomplete in the two directions where they were absent. 4Di had the right shape because in the context of calculating the distance between any two points, it allowed three zones to be generated: real distances, imaginary distances and null distances. These three zones constitute the essence of Einstein's special theory of relativity. But they are so much more than that. They are the basis of God, the mind, the soul, the afterlife. The "null zone" - outside space and time - is the province of religion. The "imaginary zone" - inside space and time - is the province of conventional science. The "real zone" - where the speed of light is always exceeded - can be considered a kind of mirror image of the imaginary zone.

Consider the following properties of entities moving at subluminal speeds (below light speed) and those at superluminal speeds (above light speed):

Subluminal

- a) Can never be accelerated to lightspeed.
- b) Would need infinite energy to attain light speed (and would gain infinite mass).
- c) Travel forward through time.
- d) Time runs more slowly as lightspeed is approached. Distances shrink.
- e) Time runs forward faster and faster as zero speed is approached.
- f) Cannot escape a black hole.
- g) As they lose energy, they approach zero speed.
- h) Go slower and slower until they lose all kinetic energy.
- i) As they lose energy, they travel slower through space and faster (forwards) through time.

- j) As they gain energy, they travel faster through space and slower (forwards) through time.
- k) In their own frame of reference, they have real mass, experience real distances and real time. (In contrast, photons that exist in the null zone have zero mass and experience zero distances and zero time.)

Superluminal

- a) Can never be slowed down to lightspeed.
- b) Would need infinite energy to attain light speed (and would gain infinite mass).
- c) Travel backward through time.
- d) Time runs more slowly backwards as lightspeed is approached. Distances shrink.
- e) Time runs backward faster and faster as infinite speed is approached.
- f) Can escape a black hole.
- g) As they lose energy, they approach infinite speed.
- h) Go faster and faster until they lose all kinetic energy.
- i) As they lose energy, they travel faster through space and faster (backwards) through time.
- j) As they gain energy, they travel slower through space and slower (backwards) through time.
- k) In their own frame of reference, they have imaginary mass, experience imaginary distances and imaginary time. (In contrast, photons that exist in the null zone have zero mass, and experience zero distances and zero time.)

Neither subluminal nor superluminal particles can cross the light speed barrier i.e. a superluminal particle can never slow down to light speed, and can never cross into the subluminal speed zone. By the same token, a subluminal particle can never speed up to light speed and can never cross into the superluminal speed zone.

Thus we can imagine the speed of light to be equivalent to the surface of a mirror, and the superluminal zone to be the reflection of the subluminal zone, where everything is back to front - particles lose energy as they speed up rather than gaining energy and time goes backwards rather than forwards.

It is impossible for anything to pass through the mirror to the reflection. And is a reflection real in any case? Or is the superluminal zone simply describing what we would get if we ran the movie of life backwards, erasing everything that ever took place?

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

So, 6 is the "magic" number that describes the minimum number of dimensions required to provide the framework for complete mathematics.

Six is one of the most special of numbers. It is the first "perfect" number (its three divisors 1, 2 and 3 add up to 6). Also, $1 \times 2 \times 3 = 6$. Also, 6 is the number of the first three levels of the tetrakty, and the fourth level may be considered the cosmos that is constructed from those fundamental upper levels.

In an Order 6 magic square, each column, row, and major diagonal adds up to 111. All six columns added together equal a certain esoteric number of immense power, as do all six of the rows added together, as do all the numbers between 1 and 36.

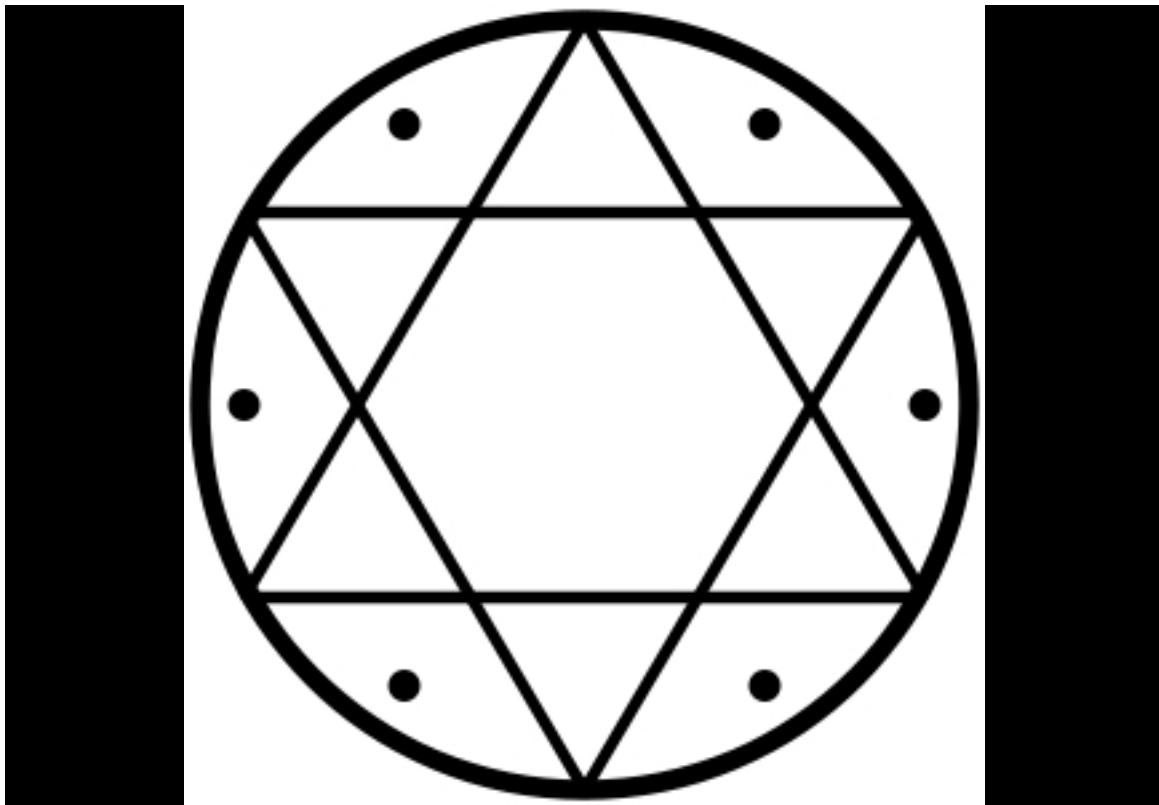
The number in question is none other than 666.

[Order 6 Magic Square](#)

6	32	3	34	35	1
7	11	27	28	8	30
24	14	16	15	23	19
13	20	22	21	17	18
25	29	10	9	26	12
36	5	33	4	2	31

Apart from being one of the numbers associated with Abraxas, 666 is the number of light, of the sun, and of Lucifer. Now you know why Christians call it the Number of the Beast. Something of an irony given that they are the ones who choose to worship the Devil - Yahweh/Satan.

One of the earliest and most potent symbols of the Illuminati was the one imprinted on the gold signet ring of Solomon, his great ring of power, said to be imbued with the highest magic. This symbol is the so-called "Seal of Solomon", based on the hexagram, the six-pointed star. Note that the Seal features a circle around the hexagram, the circle being the symbol of both "nothing" and its twin, infinity. The Seal also contains a central hexagon (another symbol of 6) and six satellite equilateral triangles (symbols of 3). And it contains 6 individual monads. Above all, it contains two large, interpenetrating equilateral triangles that comprise the hexagram. The triangle pointing upwards is the "masculine" one, while the one pointing downwards is the matching feminine one. Male and female coming together creates the cosmos.



This is exactly like the 3D domain of real numbers coming together with the 3D domain of imaginary numbers to form the 6D cosmos. The Seal of Solomon is the perfect symbol of the 6D universe, with the real and imaginary numbers fully interpenetrating each other.

The six lines of the hexagram, the six apexes of the hexagram and the six dots (monads) make up 666. It was the Seal of Solomon that the Christians found so abominable. It was identified with Simon Magus, the true Christ whom the Christians regarded as the Antichrist/Beast, and whom they believed would return to the world prior to the "true" Second Coming. In those early Christian times, members of the Illuminati often marked their right hand with the sign of the Seal.

The Book of Revelation: 13:16-18:

16 He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads,

17 and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man: His number is 666.

(Note that in the Middle Ages the great symbol of the Seal became associated with Judaism in what is now known as the "Star of David". Before that, the menorah, the seven-branched candelabrum, was the unambiguous, quintessential symbol of Judaism. The Jews have now completely hijacked the hexagram symbol, meaning that it is rarely used by the Illuminati in the present day. It is because of the links between the Seal of Solomon and the Star of David that the Illuminati were accused of being secret Jews by those clueless people who understood nothing of the history of the respective symbols.

The 6D(3r3i) mathematical space is based on two sets of complementary dimensions, three real and three imaginary, inextricably intertwined with each other. "3" is of course another supremely special number, the number of the trinity, the triad, the dialectic (thesis, antithesis and synthesis). It is the first male number and represents harmony since it equals 1 (the monad = unity, the number of Reason) plus 2 (the dyad = diversity, otherness, the first female number) i.e. 3, the triad equals harmony = unity + diversity. And 6 = the number of Creation since it equals the first female number (2) plus the first male number (3) + 1 (the supreme monad). So, if the three real dimensions (designated by x, y and z) are at right angles to each other and create an edgeless cube that extends infinitely in all directions to completely fill "real space", where do the three imaginary dimensions (which we may label as xi, yi and zi) fit in? There's no room!

But if we say that the y-axis is at right angles to the x-axis and the xi-axis is also at right angles to the x-axis in the same plane then we are effectively saying that there is a certain relationship between the y-axis and the xi-axis. We can extend this thinking to show that the z-axis is related to the yi-axis and the x-axis to the zi-axis:

The mapping of imaginary axes to real axes:

$$x_i \Leftrightarrow y; y_i \Leftrightarrow z; z_i \Leftrightarrow x$$

In other words, we can imagine the three imaginary dimensions being fitted exactly over the three real dimensions, but at a different orientation according to the mapping we have just described.

It is an arrangement that is both breathtakingly simple and breathtakingly complex. In some sense all real numbers of one dimension (e.g. the x-axis) are also imaginary numbers of another dimension (e.g. the z_i -axis). Thus all numbers are dual entities, both real and imaginary, and it is this duality that underpins the two "separate" dimensions that we call space and time.

Astonishing as it may seem, the essence of Einstein's special theory of relativity is contained within the simple diagram we showed earlier.

Consider the following pairs of coordinates P1 and P2, where the second coordinate of P1 and P2 is an imaginary number:

- a) P1 (2, 3); P2 (5,5)
- b) P1 (4,1); P2 (6,7)
- c) P1 (1,1); P2 (6,6)

For a), the distance (d) between P1 and P2 is, using Pythagoras's Theorem:

$$d^2 = (5-2)^2 + (5-3)i^2 = 9 - 4 = 5, \text{ so } d = +\sqrt{5} \text{ or } -\sqrt{5} \text{ (since a quadratic equation has two roots, one positive and one negative).}$$

$$\text{For b) } d^2 = (6-4)^2 + (7-1)i^2 = 4 - 36 = -32, \text{ so } d = +(\sqrt{32})i \text{ or } -(\sqrt{32})i$$

$$\text{For c) } d^2 = (6-1)^2 + (6-1)i^2 = 25 - 25 = 0, \text{ so } d = +0 \text{ or } -0 = 0$$

So, the distance between any two points in our diagram will be either (+ real number) or (- real number) or (+ imaginary number) or (-imaginary number) or zero. Nothing else is possible.

If we flood this 2D(1r1i) "world" with formless energy, some will flow into the domain of positive real numbers, some into the domain of negative real numbers, some into the domain of positive imaginary numbers, some into the domain of negative imaginary numbers, and some into the zero zone. Nothing else is possible.

The zero zone is the domain of massless particles such as photons. All distances in this zone are zero.

Any points that lie on lines that strike the x-axis at an angle of 45 degrees (or $90 + 45 = 135$ degrees, or $180 + 45 = 225$ degrees, or $270 + 45 = 315$ degrees) will exist in the zero zone. Even if P1 is (0,0) and P2 (∞, ∞), the distance between the two points will still be zero. In other words, a particle could travel from P1 (0,0) to P2 (∞, ∞) and yet not travel any distance! (hence it would take no time). Such particles are exhibiting one of the central paradoxes of existence: they move and yet don't get anywhere since they always cover zero distance. They could traverse every point in the universe in no time without covering any distance. Such is the supreme mystery of the zero zone.

Note that the whole diagram could be covered with 45, 135, 225 and 315-degree lines, meaning that every point in existence is connected to the zero zone. The whole cosmos has a link to the zero zone. Here, everything is interconnected outside space and time.

Nothing can pass from the real zone to the imaginary zone because the zero zone is an impenetrable barrier between the two zones. You can only enter it if you have zero mass.

So, this simple diagram with one real axis and one imaginary axis is a perfect model of the mathematics of special relativity. If the 2D(1r1i1) world (corresponding to the x and x-imaginary axes) is simply scaled up (to accommodate the equivalent y and z 2D worlds), we obtain the full 6D(3r3i) cosmos. But the principles remain exactly the same and everything that is true of the 2D space is true of the 6D space.

Hence our simple 2D world of one real and one imaginary axis shows how a zone can be created within that world in which everything is linked to everything else by zero distance. From this unique

perspective, the whole cosmos is in fact a zero-dimensional singularity like that at the centre of a black hole or the Big Bang. And yet this singularity exists within a vast cosmos where any two points can also be separated by anything other than zero distance.

In one and the same cosmos, we have everything separate and everything connected. Both statements are simultaneously true. So much for Aristotelian logic. Now you see why only dialectical logic suffices in these extreme conditions. Imagine holding a needle sideways in front of you. You clearly see its whole length. Then rotate the needle until you only see its point. The cosmos operates the same way. From some angles you see it as a substantial object, yet there is an angle where it becomes almost invisible - a singularity. Everything depends on the angle. From the viewpoint of the needlepoint, it is connected to everything! This domain, outside space and time, is where our afterlife is guaranteed. The part of us - our mind/soul - that has the perspective of the needle tip cannot die. It is immortal. It is linked to everything else. It is linked to God.

At this very instant you are linked to everything that has ever been, and everyone who has ever lived, and to God. You are in direct contact with any of your loved ones who have died. The only reason you don't know it is that your consciousness is trapped in a certain time-space perspective. When you achieve gnosis - enlightenment - your perspective instantly switches to that of the needle point and you are at one with the cosmos.

Can you begin to see the light? It's all in the mathematics. Mathematics is reality. Mathematics guarantees that part of us - our essence, not the mortal part of space and time - is immortal. If you accept Einstein's special theory of relativity you have virtually accepted the existence of an afterlife, of souls, of God. Isn't that amazing? Atheistic scientists have wilfully ignored the astonishing ramifications of one of their own key theories. They are DETERMINED not to see God, such is their slavish devotion to materialism - which has become their strange, hopeless religion.

The Profound Mystery of Time

If time is grounded in imaginary space and there are three dimensions of imaginary space then doesn't that mean that time is three-dimensional rather than the single dimensional arrow of time that we experience? We can never travel backwards or sideways or up and down in time...we just go forward.

But is that true? Physicists say that superluminal particles would be perceived by us to go backwards in time, so, in theory at least, it's possible for time to have a reverse direction. But Einstein's equations of special relativity actually indicate that superluminal particles would experience "imaginary" time, but no scientist knows what that is. There's actually a huge problem with defining what time is in scientific equations, and what its negative might be. Is "negative" time (t), simply $-t$ compared with t ? But what about imaginary time and negative imaginary time: i and $-i$? Where do they fit in? And what if time is actually complex and has a real part and an imaginary part? What then? Science doesn't have a clue about any of this. Time is always handled as an ill-defined "bodge"; it seems to work (more by accident than design), but there's no firm theoretical foundation for it.

Why does it work at all? Time is regarded as a one-dimensional scalar quantity. It has a magnitude and, in our experience, it goes one way only - forward. But consider distance. A straight line between two points is a one-dimensional scalar. But if we have drawn a straight line in a 3D space then its two ends may have x, y and z coordinates such as (3, 4, 7) and (10, 2, 8) i.e. it is now actually a vector (a directional line) in 3D space and not just any old line. But, in real life, its magnitude may be all that really matters to us. If we have to walk ten kilometres from one place to another, it is the distance travelled that will matter to us. We won't be aware of how the x, y and z coordinates constantly change as we move; the vector elements are almost irrelevant. Obviously, we need to be walking in the right direction to reach our desired destination, but once that is established, it is the magnitude that preoccupies us. Time is treated as a scalar but is actually a vector, exactly like distance. We just don't notice its vector aspects.

In 6D(3r3i), it is possible to go forwards/backwards, left/right, up/down. Exactly the same is true of imaginary space, hence of time. In 6D(3r3i) space, positive and negative space, and imaginary and negative imaginary space, can all be defined. By the same token, positive and negative time, and imaginary and negative imaginary time can all be defined. A proper scientific theory of everything needs to be able to clearly distinguish between all of these different cases.

Many scientific equations involve taking the square root, but a square root always has a positive and negative solution for both real and imaginary numbers. Often, science only accepts one solution as real: the positive root of a real number. Everything else is discarded as unreal. Yet Einstein's special theory of relativity and the quantum mechanical treatment of "antimatter" show how wrong this approach is. The world is enormously more complex. It's no wonder that scientists haven't got a clue what dark matter and dark energy are since, on the whole, they have rejected all of the "unreal" solutions where these mysterious entities are unquestionably lurking.

The cosmos is not ruled by real and imaginary numbers (the extreme cases), but by the numbers in-between: the complex numbers that have both a real and imaginary component. Science, again by accident more than design, has found equations that actually deal effectively with complex numbers, but scientists are unaware of why their equations actually work. After all, they have no idea what the core dimensionality of the cosmos is. According to relativists, the cosmos is a 4D spacetime continuum, while M Theory posits 11 dimensions. Is it any wonder quantum mechanics can't be reconciled with the general theory of relativity (concerning gravity)? How can the two theories be blended if they can't define something as basic as dimensionality? We have no doubt at all that if relativists and M-theorists both start using 6D(3r3i), many of the difficulties in merging the two theories will vanish.

Another point worth mentioning is what we mean by "going back in time". If I truly travel back in time by, say, ten years then it means that I go back to who I was and where I was ten years ago, and everything that happened to me in the interim is erased. However,

most people think that time travel means going back to the past but as they are now. The two situations are entirely different.

In the former case, time has truly been reversed. In the second case, it hasn't been reversed at all because the time traveller's consciousness is still GOING FORWARD in time.

Going forward in time actually means that INFORMATION always increases. To go back in time would mean to erase INFORMATION and that can never happen. This is why we experience time as always going forward even though it is actually three dimensional like space. It is INFORMATION FLOW that has only one direction in time. Our consciousness, hence our experience of time, is linked to this information flow, not to time itself. We can't go back in time in terms of reversing time (erasing information). If we could experience the time of ten years ago, but with our present knowledge, then we would still be going forward in time in terms of information. Such is the mystery of time.

Time needs to be completely re-examined in philosophical, religious and scientific terms. The 6D(3r3i) paradigm provides the only mathematically, scientifically and philosophically coherent framework in which to define and analyze time.

As Neitzche said, It's time for a revaluation of all values!

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

The Profound Mystery of Schrödinger's Quantum Mechanical Wave Equation

Schrödinger's wave equation is one of the most important in physics. If you look it up, you will discover that it has the imaginary number right at its heart. What's that there for? How does it make any sense in the "real" world (of real numbers)?

No physicist actually knows why it's there. They simply know that it works. But we know the reason - it's precisely because of 6D(3r3i) space. The imaginary dimensions are every bit as "real" and important as the real dimensions. Quantum mechanical particles need to be treated as 6D complex numbers (with real and imaginary parts). Schrödinger's equation achieves this by incorporating the imaginary number along with real components, but Schrödinger, and every other scientist, has never been able to account for why the imaginary number is essential to quantum particles. We have now given the reason - 6D(3r3i) complete mathematics requires it.

All quantum "weirdness" stems from the fact that these tiny, almost massless, particles are whizzing around in 6D(3r3i) space rather than 3D real space, and are fluttering in and out of the null zone that exists outside space and time (hence these particles can seem to be in two or more places at once). This is the "physical" model of what is actually taking place at the quantum level, a subject that has hitherto baffled all scientists, who have never been able to form any kind of picture of what is taking place. Once again, 6D(3r3i) provides the decisive breakthrough.

The famous Einstein Podolsky Rosen paradox concerning instantaneous communication between correlated particles separated by enormous distances is explained with consummate ease: the particles are linked outside space and time via the null zone which links all points in the cosmos. Simple stuff! Yet it has defied the greatest scientific minds for decades.

M-theory will never work because scientists are groping their way forward without actually knowing what they're doing and without having any logical conceptual framework in which to work. They are continually changing their ideas to suit the latest experimental data, rather than logically working out what NEEDS to be true.

Over and over again, scientists manage to find good equations, but they never really know why they work, just that they do. That's why there are so many rival interpretations of what quantum mechanics actually means in terms of reality. That debate should end thanks to the 6D(3r3i) space of complete mathematics.

The complete mathematical space 6D(3r3i) provides the framework for the Grand Unified Theory of Everything. Everything that can happen, happens within this space. One way of thinking about the cosmos is to consider a single point and its relationship with the infinite number of other points in the cosmos. The point we choose will be separated by a certain distance from each of these infinite other points. There are only three possible types of distance it can experience: a "real" separation, an "imaginary" separation" or a null (zero) separation. That's it. Nothing else can happen. The same is true for every point in the cosmos. If we want the simplest possible way of thinking about the cosmos it is this: energy moves from point to point and as it does so it crosses a real distance, an imaginary distance or no distance at all. This staggeringly simple model describes everything that can ever happen in the cosmos from a scientific standpoint. All the complexity we see around us is simply the manifestation of what happens when energy, spread across an infinity of points, moves around from one point to another within that infinite matrix - the ultimate cosmic game of Musical Chairs except no chairs are ever removed and the music never stops.

The null zone - where distinct points are separated by no distance - is the key to the whole edifice. Here, and here alone, time and space do not exist. Dimensionality disappears. Movement occurs, and yet no distance is ever traversed. Everything here is interconnected, interpenetrating, flowing over and into each other endlessly. This is the extraordinary domain of the mind, the soul, the afterlife, God. It is the dazzling domain of light.

It is this null zone that underlies the Buddhist conception of nirvana - the underlying Oneness where everything is interconnected and where the individual is "extinguished". He enters into union with Zero, with nullity, so to speak. And also with infinity since the null zone is as strongly associated with infinity as its twin zero. So, Buddhists must be congratulated. Nirvana is certainly an enlightened concept that expresses much of the essence of the null zone. Equally, the Hindu concept of Brahman, the universal soul, the eternal, infinite, immanent, transcendent reality and ground of all being can be equated with the null zone, so Hindus too must be congratulated. Nirvana and Brahman both lie beyond the "veil of illusion", which we can equate with the $r > 0$ physical cosmos, the cosmos where

distances between points are real or imaginary, but not zero. As for Taoism, the Tao is the ultimate creative principle of the universe in which all things are unified and connected: again, this is strikingly like the null zone.

Buddhism and Hinduism, if they dropped their allegiance to the idiotic concept of karma, would be truly enlightened, and close to the fundamental truth of existence. Taoism is arguably one step closer already to Illumination since it avoids karmic thinking. The Abrahamists with their idea of a creator God external to the universe rather than at the centre of it are the forces of darkness, utterly estranged from the light.

It's time for an end to all the mumbo jumbo, hocus pocus and mysticism. We have provided, as we promised we would, the framework in which all the issues of religion, philosophy, science and mathematics can be treated in a comprehensive, unified, integrated manner. Science and religion do not describe two separate universes, and "never the twain shall meet" is a false notion. There is only one universe. Science and religion come at the same problem from two different angles, but they are dealing with exactly the same problem, not a completely separate one. If religion does not or cannot specify the mathematical and scientific framework in which it is said to manifest itself then it's not worth a cent. It's literally nothing but madness and delusion, into which human fantasy will flow unopposed, completely disconnected from reality and truth.

Only the framework we have provided allows a proper consideration of religion. Only this framework links it indissolubly with science, philosophy and mathematics.

Religion has nothing whatsoever to do with faith. Religion is a special type of science that operates fully within the scientific framework. We have shown that religion is the province of the null zone where time and space do not apply - where everything endures forever i.e. the part of us that exists in the null zone cannot die; we have a guaranteed afterlife.

Descartes described the mind as being without "extension". In the null zone, we have exactly that extensionless domain of mind. Panpsychism asserts that mind is everywhere. We have seen that

every point in existence is indeed connected to the null zone, so mind is omni-present. Enlightened religions talk of everything being interconnected. We have demonstrated that this is true within the null zone. Enlightened religions say that we can enter into union with God. Again, the null zone provides this precise possibility. All psychic and paranormal phenomena are mediated through this "magic" zone of cosmic interconnectivity. We haven't even begun to tap into the extraordinary powers that reside within this zone, that can convert us into gods.

Have we not provided the entry point to all the mysteries of the cosmos? Have we not provided the Solomon Key?

The information presented here speaks for itself. Illumination is the only truly valid religion. It is the only religion based on science, mathematics, philosophy, logic, and reason. It is a religion of knowledge, not faith. The Eastern religions are pale imitations. The Abrahamic religions are preposterous. Atheism is the quasi-religious worship of scientific materialism. Agnosticism is for people who are paralyzed by doubt, indecision and lack of knowledge.

To access the truth, you don't have to take any "leap of faith". You simply have to think.

The adherents of Illumination are incredibly loyal. Why? Because they have at last found what they were always looking for - the one, true religion that avoided all the ridiculous bullshit of all the rest. It is not a "finished" religion. It's a dialectical religion, always making itself more perfect, always embracing new knowledge and new insights. It is never out of date. It is not frozen in time like Abrahamism which gets less and less relevant with every passing day. All the followers of Illumination can contribute to its development. There are no prophets and no holy texts. Ideas are adopted according to their merit. Illuminism is all about meritocracy. The smartest, most meritorious make the biggest contributions.

Illuminism has no connection whatsoever with faith. We don't expect anyone to "believe" a single word of what we have said. Our religion has no time for those who cling to Holy Scripture and the words of dead prophets. All faith-based religious statements are intrinsically

absurd and quintessentially UNBELIEVABLE. That's the supreme irony of the Abrahamic religions. They are all about belief, yet no one with a brain and power of rational thought could ever believe them.

We have presented Illuminism as a set of philosophical, religious, mathematical and scientific statements. Slowly but surely we have constructed the edifice that everyone can now see for themselves. We have quoted no holy books of Illuminism that you must accept without question; we have quoted no prophets of Illuminism whom you must believe utterly or suffer eternal hellfire.

Every statement we have made is capable of being analyzed and challenged. If you think you can improve Illuminism, go for it! Illuminism is a dialectical religion; it is perfecting itself, just as the cosmos itself is. That is the fundamental nature of the dialectic.

The following are the essential points of Illuminism, the logical premises by which it stands or falls:

Q. What is the arche, the fundamental substance of existence?

A. It is "minded", formless, striving, dimensionless energy - Pure Will. Since it is dimensionless, it does not experience the "mortal" dimensions of space and time, hence is immortal. It has always existed and it will always exist. It is existence itself. It can never not exist. It accords with the First law of Thermodynamics that energy can neither be created nor destroyed. It cannot be brought into existence and nor can it be removed from existence; it has simply always existed. But, crucially, it can be transformed. Its quality can be improved until it's perfect.

Q. How does the formless arche attain form?

A. Through the only thing that can provide absolute order, organization, system, stability, pattern, logic - Mathematics, the queen of the sciences, the sacred science. Nothing else exists that can accomplish what mathematics can. It is the ONLY candidate for providing cosmic form, law and organized behaviour.

Q. In that case, where does mathematics come from? How is the cosmos able to understand mathematics?

A. Mathematics is in fact the surest proof of cosmic mind and intelligence. It is absurd to propose, as materialistic science does, that mindless matter is miraculously able to organize itself in a host of complex ways according to the "laws of physics". No scientist has ever explained where the laws of physics come from and how they are possible. Why those laws and not others? Why any laws at all? Why not eternal randomness and chaos? Why should matter be subject to law at all? Why should matter have any connection with mathematics? In fact, the cosmos "learned" mathematics over many eons by nothing more sophisticated than trial and error, evolutionary natural selection and dialectical progression: the principles that have guided all existence since time immemorial.

The cosmos in itself - dimensionless energy - continually "spilled" out of itself into dimensionality. It is the nature of Will never to be "contained". It will always try to reach beyond itself. This was a haphazard process since dimensionality is mathematical and mathematics did not yet exist in any coherent way. Each time Will entered the domain of partial, incomplete dimensionality, it learned some new item of mathematical information. After countless "experiments", the Will had learned to count and understand geometrical shapes. Not in any conscious sense - more like the ultimate autistic savant. Its grasp of mathematics was strictly intuitive. Mathematics was the first language ever learned by the cosmos; it is the fundamental language of existence. It is the basis of all order and thought, of logic and reason. Of mind. Of consciousness. It is the essential framework providing the categories of understanding. It is the sine qua non.

Mathematics can be considered as the true Platonic Forms: eternal, perfect, unchanging, existing in a permanent ideal state to which the whole cosmos has access. They were not given to the cosmos as perfect Forms; rather they dialectically evolved and when they reached their Omega Point they were subject to no further change; they had achieved perfection and completion. Plato's domain of perfect Forms is the domain of mathematics and it is now hard-wired into the cosmos (we might say that this domain is stored in the core

memory of the cosmic mind, the Read-Only memory, to use a computing term.) The Will learned through its endless experimentation that only "complete" mathematics is stable and provides a proper framework for organization and order: all of Plato's mathematical Forms must be used, not an incomplete subset. And so came the miraculous moment when the $r = 0$ dimensionless cosmos of mind deliberately poured itself out into the $r > 0$ dimensional cosmos, according to a perfect intuitive understanding of complete mathematics as eternal Platonic Forms. Formlessness flowed through the domain of mathematical Forms and emerged in the myriad forms we observe in Nature. Plato's mathematical Forms are the origins of the laws of physics that shape the world we observe around us. They dictated the creation of the material world. This supreme, defining event was none other than the Big Bang itself.

Q. What would you say is the purpose of existence?

A. It is essential for the cosmos to externalize itself, to physicalize itself, to alienate itself, in order to dialectically overcome that alienation and reach self-consciousness. The teleological purpose of the cosmos is precisely that: to attain self-consciousness, to actualize all of the latent powers, potential and possibilities of raw mind. No scientist has ever explained how mind originates in dead, mindless matter. The truth is that the arche is alive and minded and always has been. There is no dualism between life and death, between mind and non-mind, between consciousness and non-consciousness. Everything exists on a continuum of actualization of life, mind and consciousness. Humans have more of it (more actualization) than plants, which have more of it than rocks which have more of it than interstellar dust. The cosmos is based on monism, not dualism. To be precise, it is a dialectical monism. All dualistic systems - those based on two radically different concepts such as mind/matter, death/life, consciousness/non-consciousness - all fail for exactly the same reason: two unlike substances cannot interact.

Existence is a cosmic equation permanently solving itself. It can give a final answer to itself - it can create meaning - only when it becomes conscious of itself. Human beings - smart, rational ones, at least - are dimly conscious of mathematical reality, but full consciousness becomes possible only when a mind attains gnosis and achieves

"God consciousness." God - perfection - is the meaning of the eternal mathematical equation. It is God who decides to restart the equation and begin the search for perfection all over again in the process known as "divine suicide".

Existence consists of infinite cycles of moving from total potential to total actualization with endless possible ways of getting there. That's all it can ever do. It is a perfection generator, yet perfection is fleeting. It soon becomes boring and hence imperfect, so must destroy itself.

Q. So if there is an infinite number zeros/souls/monads, how can they come together to create one God who then has the ability to commit the "divine suicide?"

The maximum possible actualization of reality would be for every monad to progress from total potential to total actualization i.e. for every monad to become God. Now think of a black hole. If a dying star is sufficiently big, it reaches a point of IRREVERSIBLE collapse and the whole star vanishes into a singularity. For a nuclear bomb to work, you must create a critical mass of nuclear material in order to generate the explosive chain reaction. Another useful concept is that of a phase change. At 0 degrees Celsius, liquid water changes phase to ice and at 100 degrees it changes phase to vapor. The same sorts of ideas apply to the God universe. Once you reach a critical - FINITE - number of God-monads, you trigger an unstoppable chain reaction across the universe. The universe undergoes an irreversible transformation and changes phase to pure mind, pure divinity (to the God of Gods - meaning that the whole universe of Gods operates as one God). So, an omega point will definitely occur in an infinite system, though only a finite trigger is required. (The reason is that the creation of Gods already bridges the gap between the finite and infinite since humans are finite and Gods are infinite.)

[http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension\(2112219\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Imaginary-Dimension(2112219).htm)

* * * * *

Mathematical dialectical monism based on complete mathematics provides the answer to Leibniz's requirement that the best account of the world is the one that is "simplest in hypotheses and the richest in phenomena." Complete mathematics achieves precisely this. Nothing else could accomplish this with the same simplicity, consistency, efficiency and elegance. In fact nothing else is even conceivable.

Complete mathematics also addresses Leibniz's fundamental question of why there is something rather than nothing. "Nothing" - zero - is something. It is a mathematical number, one of the complete set; in fact at the very origin of the complete set. Complete mathematics asserts that all numbers have equal "reality", hence zero is as real, has as much existence, as any other number. Zero can be defined as $1/\infty$. So, already, we can see that it is something and not nothing. In fact, any finite number divided by infinity equals zero. Zero is the twin of infinity - the other side of the coin, the flip side, the inverse - and contains all numbers.

The question why is there something rather than nothing is really an implicit acknowledgement of the stance of scientific materialism that dimensionless existence is impossible. To an idealist who rejects materialism, the question would be reformulated as: is it possible for mind/thinking not to exist? Could there ever have been a time when there was no thought? If so, what caused the first thought and indeed what was the first thought? And if something caused the first thought then the precursor of thought must always have existed. But if thought or its precursor has always existed then "something" has always existed.

Pure nothingness is quite simply impossible. And when we understand the indissoluble relationship between nothing and infinity, we see why. Everything is implicit in nothing. Infinity can pour forth from nothing. "Nothing" is defined with regard to the finite divided by the infinite i.e. it is finite "something" divided by infinite "something". It is not defined with regard to nothing. No definition of nothing can ever be formulated. It is an impossible state. It cannot exist. Pure nothingness is outside the scope of complete mathematics, hence cannot have "reality". Scientists who talk of a "free lunch" universe assert that the overall energy of the universe is zero because the positive mass-energy of the cosmos is exactly balanced by the

negative gravitational energy i.e. something came from nothing but only because something is always implicit in nothing, and because somethings can have opposite signs and cancel each other out, leaving zero on the one hand and an infinity of balanced energy on the other.

The cosmos at the "scientific" level may be considered as energy moving through a complete mathematical space where the distance between any two points can be zero, real or imaginary (positive or negative). The zero zone, the "null" zone, is outside space and time. The imaginary zone is what relativity describes as "timelike", and the real zone as "spacelike". We exist in the timelike zone where no speed ever exceeds light speed. In the spacelike zone, no speed can ever fall below light speed. But note the fundamental asymmetry: subluminal speeds go from zero to the finite speed of light (as measured in space-time reference frames), while superluminal speeds go from the finite speed of light all the way to infinity. All symmetry-breaking phenomena deserve the most careful study because it is they that make the cosmos what it is and not just some eternal cancelling out of symmetrical properties where nothing significant would ever evolve. Asymmetry is essential to evolution and teleology.

We have given you Solomon's key to the secrets of the cosmos. Use it wisely. Use it well. Use it to become all that you have it in you to be. Maximize your potential. Be great. Be divine.

04.26.2014